

# **Technical Appendices to Simulated Effects of Changes to State and Federal Asset Eligibility Policies for the Food Stamp Program**

October 2008

Authors:

Karen Cunnyingham  
James Ohls

**This study was conducted by the Mathematica Policy Research, Inc., under Research Contract No. 59-5000-6-0077 with the Economic Research Service. The views expressed are those of the authors and not necessarily those of ERS or USDA.**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

## **APPENDIX D**

### **BASELINE TABULATIONS IN THE MATH SIPP+ MODEL**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE D.1

## CHARACTERISTICS OF ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS IN 2006

|   | Households Eligible in 2006 |                     |                          |                     |
|---|-----------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households     |                     | Participating Households |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)            | Percent of<br>Total | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent of<br>Total |
| Total Households                              | 20,493                      | 100.0               | 11,499                   | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                             |                     |                          |                     |
| No income                                     | 2,301                       | 11.2                | 1,887                    | 16.4                |
| 1-50%   | 3,093                       | 15.1                | 2,607                    | 22.7                |
| 51-100%                                       | 8,578                       | 41.9                | 5,107                    | 44.4                |
| 101-130%                                      | 4,627                       | 22.6                | 1,547                    | 13.5                |
| 131-200%                                      | 1,789                       | 8.7                 | 312                      | 2.7                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 105                         | 0.5                 | 39                       | 0.3                 |
| Households with Income from                   |                             |                     |                          |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 8,236                       | 40.2                | 4,073                    | 35.4                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,597                       | 7.8                 | 1,407                    | 12.2                |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,589                       | 17.5                | 2,383                    | 20.7                |
| Social Security                               | 6,323                       | 30.9                | 2,388                    | 20.8                |
| Benefit Level                                 |                             |                     |                          |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 4,213                       | 20.6                | 820                      | 7.1                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 5,347                       | 26.1                | 4,327                    | 37.6                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 10,933                      | 53.3                | 6,353                    | 55.2                |
| Households with Assets                        |                             |                     |                          |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 10,065                      | 49.1                | 4,777                    | 41.5                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 4,547                       | 22.2                | 2,096                    | 18.2                |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 9,990                       | 48.7                | 4,991                    | 43.4                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 18                          | 0.1                 | 11                       | 0.1                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 5,318                       | 26.0                | 2,207                    | 19.2                |
| Household Composition                         |                             |                     |                          |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 5,959                       | 29.1                | 2,072                    | 18.0                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,067                       | 15.0                | 1,899                    | 16.5                |
| Households with children                      | 8,456                       | 41.3                | 5,668                    | 49.3                |
| With preschool-age children                   | 4,107                       | 20.0                | 2,892                    | 25.1                |
| With school-age children                      | 6,701                       | 32.7                | 4,465                    | 38.8                |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,792                       | 8.7                 | 849                      | 7.4                 |
| Household Food Security                       |                             |                     |                          |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 14,325                      | 69.9                | 7,583                    | 65.9                |
| Low food-security                             | 2,300                       | 11.2                | 1,437                    | 12.5                |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,483                       | 7.2                 | 977                      | 8.5                 |
| Unknown                                       | 2,385                       | 11.6                | 1,502                    | 13.1                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE D.2

## CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS IN 2006

|   | Individuals in Households Eligible in 2006 |                     |                          |                     |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                    |                     | Participating Households |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent of<br>Total | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent of<br>Total |
| Total Individuals   | 44,641                                     | 100.0               | 26,125                   | 100.0               |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a Percentage<br>of Poverty Level |  |                     |                          |                     |
| No income   | 3,991                                      | 8.9                 | 3,340                    | 12.8                |
| 1-50%   | 8,565                                      | 19.2                | 7,430                    | 28.4                |
| 51-100%   | 17,824                                     | 39.9                | 10,876                   | 41.6                |
| 101-130%  | 10,631                                     | 23.8                | 3,815                    | 14.6                |
| 131-200%  | 3,483                                      | 7.8                 | 607                      | 2.3                 |
| Greater than 200%   | 146  | 0.3                 | 57                       | 0.2                 |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |  |                     |                          |                     |
| Earnings  | 23,518                                     | 52.7                | 11,718                   | 44.9                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 5,028                                      | 11.3                | 4,417                    | 16.9                |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 6,633                                      | 14.9                | 4,540                    | 17.4                |
| Social Security   | 9,638                                      | 21.6                | 3,919                    | 15.0                |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |  |                     |                          |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 5,078                                      | 11.4                | 909                      | 3.5                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 9,914                                      | 22.2                | 8,341                    | 31.9                |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 29,648                                     | 66.4                | 16,875                   | 64.6                |
| Individuals in Households with Assets                                     |  |                     |                          |                     |
| Financial Assets  | 21,535                                     | 48.2                | 10,877                   | 41.6                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                              | 9,687                                      | 21.7                | 4,844                    | 18.5                |
| Vehicle Assets  | 24,328                                     | 54.5                | 12,847                   | 49.2                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                                | 34   | 0.1                 | 21                       | 0.1                 |
| Home Equity   | 12,122                                     | 27.2                | 5,782                    | 22.1                |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |  |                     |                          |                     |
| Households with elderly adults  | 8,211                                      | 18.4                | 2,742                    | 10.5                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 6,246                                      | 14.0                | 3,883                    | 14.9                |
| Households with children  | 29,755                                     | 66.7                | 19,444                   | 74.4                |
| With preschool-age children   | 15,565                                     | 34.9                | 10,718                   | 41.0                |
| With school-age children  | 24,985                                     | 56.0                | 16,218                   | 62.1                |
| Households with noncitizens   | 5,210                                      | 11.7                | 2,499                    | 9.6                 |
| Individuals by Household Food Security                                    |  |                     |                          |                     |
| Food-secure   | 30,518                                     | 68.4                | 17,151                   | 65.7                |
| Low food-security   | 5,660                                      | 12.7                | 3,537                    | 13.5                |
| Very low food-security  | 3,547                                      | 7.9                 | 2,242                    | 8.6                 |
| Unknown   | 4,915                                      | 11.0                | 3,195                    | 12.2                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE D.3

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR ELIGIBLE HOUSEHOLDS AND BENEFITS FOR PARTICIPATING  
HOUSEHOLDS IN 2006 BY HOUSEHOLD CHARACTERISTIC

|  | Benefits for Households Eligible in 2006 |                         |                            |                         |
|--|--|-------------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------|
|  | All Eligible Households                  |                         | Participating Households   |                         |
|  | Total Benefits<br>(\$000s)               | Average<br>Benefit (\$) | Total Benefits<br>(\$000s) | Average<br>Benefit (\$) |
| Total Benefits   | 3,269,015                                | 160                     | 2,427,889                  | 211                     |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                         |                            |                         |
| No income  | 553,208                                  | 240                     | 460,903                    | 244                     |
| 1-50%  | 1,031,228                                | 333                     | 896,878                    | 344                     |
| 51-100%  | 1,222,244                                | 142                     | 849,386                    | 166                     |
| 101-130%   | 373,204                                  | 81                      | 189,418                    | 122                     |
| 131-200%   | 82,283                                   | 46                      | 26,813                     | 86                      |
| Greater than 200%  | 6,848                                    | 65                      | 4,490                      | 114                     |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                               |  |                         |                            |                         |
| Earnings   | 1,483,300                                | 180                     | 961,778                    | 236                     |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                | 413,754                                  | 259                     | 385,926                    | 274                     |
| Supplemental Security Income   | 356,476                                  | 99                      | 295,145                    | 124                     |
| Social Security  | 494,614                                  | 78                      | 299,210                    | 125                     |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                    |  |                         |                            |                         |
| Eligible for minimum benefit   | 42,398                                   | 10                      | 8,248                      | 10                      |
| Eligible for maximum benefit   | 1,363,972                                | 255                     | 1,140,123                  | 263                     |
| Eligible for other benefit   | 1,862,645                                | 170                     | 1,279,518                  | 201                     |
| Benefits for Households with Assets                                    |  |                         |                            |                         |
| Financial Assets   | 1,463,509                                | 145                     | 995,856                    | 208                     |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                           | 708,159                                  | 156                     | 465,894                    | 222                     |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,678,456                                | 168                     | 1,165,979                  | 234                     |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                             | 2,616                                    | 143                     | 2,050                      | 183                     |
| Home Equity  | 785,046                                  | 148                     | 514,215                    | 233                     |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                      |  |                         |                            |                         |
| Households with elderly adults   | 441,992                                  | 74                      | 228,007                    | 110                     |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                             | 382,747                                  | 125                     | 295,308                    | 156                     |
| Households with children   | 2,235,166                                | 264                     | 1,762,071                  | 311                     |
| With preschool-age children  | 1,192,723                                | 290                     | 967,140                    | 334                     |
| With school-age children   | 1,852,064                                | 276                     | 1,451,346                  | 325                     |
| Households with noncitizens  | 395,092                                  | 221                     | 241,869                    | 285                     |
| Benefits by Household Food Security                                    |  |                         |                            |                         |
| Food-secure  | 2,177,307                                | 152                     | 1,588,611                  | 209                     |
| Low food-security  | 413,341                                  | 180                     | 310,964                    | 216                     |
| Very low food-security   | 264,776                                  | 179                     | 203,716                    | 208                     |
| Unknown  | 413,592                                  | 173                     | 324,598                    | 216                     |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE D.4

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS OF ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS IN 2006

|   | Average Value for Households Eligible<br>in 2006 (\$) |                             |
|---|---|-----------------------------|
|   | All Eligible<br>Households                            | Participating<br>Households |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 160   | 211                         |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 966   | 818                         |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 648   | 506                         |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                             |
| Earnings  | 1,049   | 923                         |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 367   | 371                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 487   | 495                         |
| Social Security   | 730   | 598                         |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 53,397  | 55,850                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 631   | 572                         |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,378   | 2,315                       |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,248   | 1,418                       |
| Home Equity   | 95,654  | 86,021                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update



TABLE D.5

## ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS IN 2006 BY POVERTY LEVEL

|  | Number of Households Eligible in 2006 (000s) |       |        |                                 |       |        |
|--|--|-------|--------|---------------------------------|-------|--------|
|  | All Eligible Households by                   |       |        | Participating Households by     |       |        |
|  | Gross Income as a Percentage of              |       |        | Gross Income as a Percentage of |       |        |
|  | Poverty                                      |       |        | Poverty                         |       |        |
|  | 101 -  |       |        | 101 -                           |       |        |
|  | 0 - 100%                                     | 130%  | 131% + | 0 - 100%                        | 130%  | 131% + |
| Total Households                             | 13,972                                       | 4,627 | 1,894  | 9,600                           | 1,547 | 352    |
| Households with Income from                  |  |       |        |                                 |       |        |
| Earnings                                     | 4,453  | 2,812 | 970    | 2,782                           | 1,099 | 192    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families      | 1,394  | 165   | 37     | 1,286                           | 97    | 25     |
| Supplemental Security Income                 | 3,079  | 390   | 120    | 2,184                           | 170   | 30     |
| Social Security                              | 3,514  | 1,739 | 1,070  | 1,852                           | 368   | 168    |
| Households with Assets                       |  |       |        |                                 |       |        |
| Financial Assets                             | 6,025  | 2,653 | 1,388  | 3,747                           | 824   | 205    |
| Financial assets countable under state rules | 2,694  | 1,422 | 431    | 1,596                           | 413   | 86     |
| Vehicle Assets                               | 6,080  | 2,665 | 1,244  | 3,963                           | 865   | 163    |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules   | 11   | 4     | 3      | 8                               | 2     | 0      |
| Home Equity                                  | 3,076  | 1,386 | 856    | 1,739                           | 369   | 99     |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE D.6

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE IN 2006 BY POVERTY LEVEL  
All Eligible Households

|  | Average Values among All Eligible<br>Households in 2006 (\$) |            |         |
|--|--|------------|---------|
|  | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                      |            |         |
|  | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% +  |
| Potential Monthly Benefit  | 201  | 81         | 47      |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive<br>Income      | 718  | 1,311      | 1,653   |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income    | 484  | 840        | 988     |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with<br>Income Type |  |            |         |
| Earnings   | 763  | 1,336      | 1,531   |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 371  | 341        | 325     |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 468  | 634        | 492     |
| Social Security  | 576  | 834        | 1,064   |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type                  |  |            |         |
| Financial Assets   | 42,202   | 46,001     | 116,151 |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                       | 562  | 610        | 1,126   |
| Vehicle Assets   | 2,258  | 2,399      | 2,922   |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                         | 1,326  | 1,197      | 1,052   |
| Home Equity  | 91,258   | 95,520     | 111,669 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE D.7

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE IN 2006 BY POVERTY LEVEL  
Participating Households

|  | Average Values among All Participating<br>Households in 2006 (\$) |            |         |
|--|---|------------|---------|
|  | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                           |            |         |
|  | 0 - 100%  | 101 - 130% | 131% +  |
| Potential Monthly Benefit  | 230   | 122        | 89      |
| Monthly Gross Income Among Households with Positive<br>Income      | 673   | 1,352      | 1,651   |
| Monthly Net Income Among Households with Positive Net<br>Income    | 423   | 740        | 879     |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type Among Households with<br>Income Type |   |            |         |
| Earnings   | 722   | 1,321      | 1,559   |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 373   | 353        | 319     |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 484   | 647        | 463     |
| Social Security  | 529   | 792        | 942     |
| Amount of Assets Among Households with Asset Type                  |   |            |         |
| Financial Assets   | 48,679  | 68,011     | 137,892 |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                       | 537   | 533        | 1,415   |
| Vehicle Assets   | 2,225   | 2,654      | 2,713   |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                         | 1,403   | 1,593      | 779     |
| Home Equity  | 86,588  | 76,247     | 112,357 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE D.8

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE IN 2006 BY NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN  
WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE

|   | Households Eligible in 2006    |                     |   |                     |
|---|--------------------------------|---------------------|---|---------------------|
|   | Eligible under All State Rules |                     | Eligible under Some But Not All State Rules |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)               | Percent of<br>Total | Number<br>(000s)                            | Percent of<br>Total |
| Total Households                              | 13,873                         | 100.0               | 6,620                                       | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                                |                     |   |                     |
| No income                                     | 2,013                          | 14.5                | 289   | 4.4                 |
| 1-50%   | 2,792                          | 20.1                | 301   | 4.5                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 5,005                          | 36.1                | 3,573                                       | 54.0                |
| 101-130%                                      | 3,403                          | 24.5                | 1,224                                       | 18.5                |
| 131-200%                                      | 578                            | 4.2                 | 1,211                                       | 18.3                |
| Greater than 200%                             | 83                             | 0.6                 | 22  | 0.3                 |
| Households with Income from                   |                                |                     |   |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 6,394                          | 46.1                | 1,842                                       | 27.8                |
| TANF  | 1,454                          | 10.5                | 143   | 2.2                 |
| SSI   | 947                            | 6.8                 | 2,642                                       | 39.9                |
| Social Security                               | 3,290                          | 23.7                | 3,033                                       | 45.8                |
| Benefit Level                                 |                                |                     |   |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,674                          | 12.1                | 2,538                                       | 38.3                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 4,415                          | 31.8                | 932   | 14.1                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 7,784                          | 56.1                | 3,149                                       | 47.6                |
| Households with Assets                        |                                |                     |   |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 6,781                          | 48.9                | 3,284                                       | 49.6                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 3,676                          | 26.5                | 871   | 13.2                |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 6,675                          | 48.1                | 3,315                                       | 50.1                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 8                              | 0.1                 | 10  | 0.2                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 3,141                          | 22.6                | 2,177                                       | 32.9                |
| Household Composition                         |                                |                     |   |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,950                          | 21.3                | 3,009                                       | 45.5                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,442                          | 10.4                | 1,626                                       | 24.6                |
| Households with children                      | 7,055                          | 50.9                | 1,401                                       | 21.2                |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,453                          | 24.9                | 654   | 9.9                 |
| With school-age children                      | 5,626                          | 40.6                | 1,074                                       | 16.2                |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,337                          | 9.6                 | 455   | 6.9                 |
| Household Food Security                       |                                |                     |   |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 9,447                          | 68.1                | 4,878                                       | 73.7                |
| Low food-security                             | 1,612                          | 11.6                | 688   | 10.4                |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,087                          | 7.8                 | 396   | 6.0                 |
| Unknown                                       | 1,728                          | 12.5                | 657   | 9.9                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE D.9

## CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE IN 2006 IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES

|   | Households Eligible in 2006 in Some But Not All States |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
|---|--|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States                                     |                     | In 6 to 46 States |                     | In 1 to 5 States |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                                       | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s) | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 4,353  | 100.0               | 1,961             | 100.0               | 306              | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| No income                                     | 153  | 3.5                 | 136               | 6.9                 | 0                | 0.1                 |
| 1-50%   | 125  | 2.9                 | 175               | 8.9                 | 1                | 0.5                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 3,257  | 74.8                | 314               | 16.0                | 3                | 0.9                 |
| 101-130%                                      | 682  | 15.7                | 529               | 27.0                | 13               | 4.4                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 133  | 3.1                 | 790               | 40.3                | 287              | 93.8                |
| Greater than 200%                             | 3  | 0.1                 | 17                | 0.9                 | 1                | 0.4                 |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 601  | 13.8                | 1,117             | 57.0                | 124              | 40.5                |
| TANF  | 82   | 1.9                 | 60                | 3.1                 | 1                | 0.2                 |
| SSI   | 2,510  | 57.7                | 128               | 6.5                 | 4                | 1.3                 |
| Social Security                               | 2,279  | 52.4                | 566               | 28.9                | 188              | 61.4                |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,601  | 36.8                | 670               | 34.2                | 267              | 87.3                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 598  | 13.7                | 329               | 16.8                | 5                | 1.6                 |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 2,154  | 49.5                | 962               | 49.0                | 34               | 11.1                |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 1,635  | 37.6                | 1,374             | 70.1                | 274              | 89.6                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 635  | 14.6                | 232               | 11.8                | 5                | 1.5                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 1,751  | 40.2                | 1,334             | 68.0                | 230              | 75.2                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 9  | 0.2                 | 1                 | 0.0                 | 0                | 0.0                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 1,140  | 26.2                | 851               | 43.4                | 186              | 60.7                |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,259  | 51.9                | 564               | 28.8                | 185              | 60.5                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,435  | 33.0                | 176               | 9.0                 | 14               | 4.7                 |
| Households with children                      | 476  | 10.9                | 906               | 46.2                | 19               | 6.3                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 229  | 5.3                 | 418               | 21.3                | 7                | 2.3                 |
| With school-age children                      | 368  | 8.4                 | 690               | 35.2                | 17               | 5.4                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 228  | 5.2                 | 219               | 11.2                | 9                | 2.8                 |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 3,122  | 71.7                | 1,496             | 76.3                | 260              | 85.0                |
| Low food-security                             | 514  | 11.8                | 164               | 8.3                 | 11               | 3.6                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 307  | 7.1                 | 83                | 4.2                 | 6                | 2.0                 |
| Unknown                                       | 410  | 9.4                 | 219               | 11.2                | 29               | 9.4                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE D.10

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE IN 2006 IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES BY  
SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

|   | Potential Benefits for Households Eligible in 2006 in Some But<br>Not All States |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
|---|--|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States   |                    | In 6 to 46 States |                    | In 1 to 5 States |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000)   | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000) | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Households                              | 313,014  | 72                 | 213,312           | 109                | 5,909            | 19                 |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| No income                                     | 29,805   | 195                | 29,987            | 221                | 32               | 152                |
| 1-50%   | 29,089   | 233                | 52,119            | 298                | 181              | 126                |
| 51-100%                                       | 207,710  | 64                 | 62,910            | 201                | 583              | 211                |
| 101-130%                                      | 39,729   | 58                 | 41,484            | 78                 | 817              | 61                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 6,268  | 47                 | 26,489            | 34                 | 4,219            | 15                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 413  | 128                | 324               | 19                 | 77               | 63                 |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Earnings                                      | 75,062   | 125                | 115,650           | 104                | 3,053            | 25                 |
| TANF  | 12,834   | 156                | 5,741             | 96                 | 61               | 88                 |
| SSI   | 132,855  | 53                 | 8,772             | 69                 | 55               | 13                 |
| Social Security                               | 125,296  | 55                 | 28,046            | 50                 | 2,751            | 15                 |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 16,111   | 10                 | 6,744             | 10                 | 2,691            | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 109,785  | 184                | 82,044            | 249                | 770              | 153                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 187,118  | 87                 | 124,524           | 130                | 2,448            | 72                 |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Financial Assets                              | 136,317  | 83                 | 159,966           | 116                | 4,838            | 18                 |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 66,108   | 104                | 26,210            | 113                | 441              | 96                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 156,936  | 90                 | 159,208           | 119                | 3,973            | 17                 |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 1,262  | 135                | 100               | 104                | 17               | 114                |
| Home Equity                                   | 88,694   | 78                 | 111,251           | 131                | 2,802            | 15                 |
| Household Composition                         |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                | 132,365  | 59                 | 32,900            | 58                 | 2,720            | 15                 |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 89,321   | 62                 | 10,684            | 61                 | 431              | 30                 |
| Households with children                      | 86,796   | 182                | 138,713           | 153                | 1,586            | 82                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 45,417   | 199                | 70,910            | 170                | 541              | 77                 |
| With school-age children                      | 67,468   | 183                | 112,141           | 162                | 1,432            | 86                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 28,009   | 123                | 33,029            | 151                | 542              | 62                 |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Food-secure                                   | 225,826  | 72                 | 161,331           | 108                | 4,575            | 18                 |
| Low food-security                             | 32,167   | 63                 | 19,961            | 122                | 260              | 24                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 17,413   | 57                 | 7,710             | 93                 | 95               | 15                 |
| Unknown                                       | 37,608   | 92                 | 24,311            | 111                | 979              | 34                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE D.11

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS  
FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE IN 2006 BY NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS  
ELIGIBLE

|  | Average among Households by State Eligibility in<br>2006 (\$) |  |
|--|---|--|
|  | Households Eligible<br>under All State Rules                  | Households Eligible<br>under Some But Not<br>All State Rules |
| Potential Monthly Benefit  | 197   | 80   |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income         | 938   | 1,019  |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income    | 618   | 699  |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with<br>Income Type |   |  |
| Earnings   | 975   | 1,307  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 372   | 319  |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 546   | 466  |
| Social Security  | 761   | 695  |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type                  |   |  |
| Financial Assets   | 39,042  | 83,039   |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                       | 613   | 705  |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,833   | 3,475  |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                         | 1,416   | 1,122  |
| Home Equity  | 86,754  | 108,494  |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE D.12

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS  
OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE IN 2006 IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES

|   | Average among Households Eligible in 2006 in<br>Some But Not All States (\$) |                               |                              |
|---|--|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Eligible in 47<br>to 50 States   | Eligible in 6<br>to 46 States | Eligible in 1<br>to 5 States |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 72   | 109                           | 19                           |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive<br>Income   | 813  | 1,397                         | 1,590                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income | 538  | 985                           | 1,162                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with             |  |                               |                              |
| Earnings  | 998  | 1,462                         | 1,400                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 338  | 294                           | 316                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 457  | 638                           | 440                          |
| Social Security   | 609  | 902                           | 1,119                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |                               |                              |
| Financial Assets  | 13,262   | 108,246                       | 372,536                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 555  | 642                           | 24,359                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,604  | 4,531                         | 3,973                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,075  | 1,040                         | 4,713                        |
| Home Equity   | 97,756   | 116,432                       | 138,023                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update



TABLE D.13

## PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE IN 2006 BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

|   | All Households   |                                |                |
|---|------------------|--------------------------------|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s) | Households Eligible in<br>2006 |                |
|   |                  | Number<br>(000s)               | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 113,969          | 20,493                         | 18.0           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                  |                                |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500            | 2,301                          | 92.0           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942            | 3,093                          | 78.5           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815            | 8,578                          | 87.4           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389            | 4,627                          | 72.4           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,601           | 1,789                          | 12.3           |
| Greater than 200%                             | 76,722           | 105                            | 0.1            |
| Households with Income from                   |                  |                                |                |
| Earnings                                      | 84,522           | 8,236                          | 9.7            |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,784            | 1,597                          | 89.5           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,780            | 3,589                          | 75.1           |
| Social Security                               | 30,477           | 6,323                          | 20.7           |
| Households with Assets                        |                  |                                |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 96,091           | 10,065                         | 10.5           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 82,706           | 4,547                          | 5.5            |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 82,817           | 9,990                          | 12.1           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 4,808            | 18                             | 0.4            |
| Home Equity                                   | 66,437           | 5,318                          | 8.0            |
| Household Composition                         |                  |                                |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 32,187           | 5,959                          | 18.5           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 6,197            | 3,067                          | 49.5           |
| Households with children                      | 39,580           | 8,456                          | 21.4           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 15,751           | 4,107                          | 26.1           |
| With school-age children                      | 31,881           | 6,701                          | 21.0           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 6,485            | 1,792                          | 27.6           |
| Household Food Security                       |                  |                                |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 95,441           | 14,325                         | 15.0           |
| Low food-security                             | 5,234            | 2,300                          | 43.9           |
| Very low food-security                        | 2,903            | 1,483                          | 51.1           |
| Unknown                                       | 10,390           | 2,385                          | 23.0           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE D.14

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS WITH INCOME BELOW 200 PERCENT OF POVERTY  
ELIGIBLE IN 2006 BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

|   | Households with Gross Income below 200<br>Percent of Poverty |                                |                |
|---|--|--------------------------------|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)   | Households Eligible in<br>2006 |                |
|   |  | Number<br>(000s)               | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 37,223   | 20,387                         | 54.8           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                                |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500  | 2,301                          | 92.0           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942  | 3,093                          | 78.5           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815  | 8,578                          | 87.4           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389  | 4,627                          | 72.4           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,577   | 1,788                          | 12.3           |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                                |                |
| Earnings                                      | 17,865   | 8,192                          | 45.9           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,672  | 1,592                          | 95.2           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,070  | 3,584                          | 88.1           |
| Social Security                               | 12,941   | 6,251                          | 48.3           |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                                |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 24,154   | 9,977                          | 41.3           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 16,650   | 4,500                          | 27.0           |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 22,032   | 9,928                          | 45.1           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 503  | 17                             | 3.5            |
| Home Equity                                   | 14,125   | 5,285                          | 37.4           |
| Household Composition                         |  |                                |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 12,411   | 5,884                          | 47.4           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,956  | 3,052                          | 77.1           |
| Households with children                      | 14,638   | 8,449                          | 57.7           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 6,748  | 4,105                          | 60.8           |
| With school-age children                      | 11,725   | 6,695                          | 57.1           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 2,939  | 1,784                          | 60.7           |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                                |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 28,000   | 14,237                         | 50.8           |
| Low food-security                             | 3,233  | 2,288                          | 70.8           |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,994  | 1,478                          | 74.1           |
| Unknown                                       | 3,996  | 2,385                          | 59.7           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

## **APPENDIX E**

### **TABULATIONS FOR SIMULATION TO REVERT TO FEDERAL FOOD STAMP PROGRAM ASSET RULES FOR NON-CATEGORICALLY ELIGIBLE HOUSEHOLDS IN THE MATH SIPP+ MODEL**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE E.1

CHARACTERISTICS OF ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible Households

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                    |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Households                              | 20,367                                     | 100.0               | -0.6 ***                       | 11,431                   | 100.0               | -0.6 ***                       |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income                                     | 2,285                                      | 11.2                | -0.7 ***                       | 1,875                    | 16.4                | -0.6 ***                       |
| 1-50%   | 3,073                                      | 15.1                | -0.7 ***                       | 2,590                    | 22.7                | -0.6 ***                       |
| 51-100%                                       | 8,534                                      | 41.9                | -0.5 ***                       | 5,087                    | 44.5                | -0.4 ***                       |
| 101-130%                                      | 4,592                                      | 22.6                | -0.8 ***                       | 1,529                    | 13.4                | -1.2 ***                       |
| 131-200%                                      | 1,781                                      | 8.7                 | -0.4 **                        | 312                      | 2.7                 | -0.2                           |
| Greater than 200%                             | 102  | 0.5                 | -2.7 *                         | 38                       | 0.3                 | -3.8                           |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings                                      | 8,177                                      | 40.2                | -0.7 ***                       | 4,044                    | 35.4                | -0.7 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,596                                      | 7.8                 | -0.1                           | 1,406                    | 12.3                | -0.1                           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,587                                      | 17.6                | -0.1                           | 2,382                    | 20.8                | -0.1                           |
| Social Security                               | 6,288                                      | 30.9                | -0.6 ***                       | 2,376                    | 20.8                | -0.5 ***                       |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 4,195                                      | 20.6                | -0.4 ***                       | 815                      | 7.1                 | -0.6                           |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 5,310                                      | 26.1                | -0.7 ***                       | 4,299                    | 37.6                | -0.7 ***                       |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 10,862                                     | 53.3                | -0.7 ***                       | 6,318                    | 55.3                | -0.6 ***                       |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets                              | 9,976                                      | 49.0                | -0.9 ***                       | 4,728                    | 41.4                | -1.0 ***                       |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 4,474                                      | 22.0                | -1.6 ***                       | 2,055                    | 18.0                | -1.9 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 9,865                                      | 48.4                | -1.3 ***                       | 4,924                    | 43.1                | -1.4 ***                       |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 96   | 0.5                 | 425.8 ***                      | 48                       | 0.4                 | 327.2 ***                      |
| Home Equity                                   | 5,258                                      | 25.8                | -1.1 ***                       | 2,179                    | 19.1                | -1.2 ***                       |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 5,925                                      | 29.1                | -0.6 ***                       | 2,063                    | 18.1                | -0.4 ***                       |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,055                                      | 15.0                | -0.4 **                        | 1,891                    | 16.5                | -0.4 **                        |
| Households with children                      | 8,398                                      | 41.2                | -0.7 ***                       | 5,632                    | 49.3                | -0.6 ***                       |
| With preschool-age children                   | 4,079                                      | 20.0                | -0.7 ***                       | 2,871                    | 25.1                | -0.7 ***                       |
| With school-age children                      | 6,657                                      | 32.7                | -0.7 ***                       | 4,440                    | 38.8                | -0.6 ***                       |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,779                                      | 8.7                 | -0.7 ***                       | 845                      | 7.4                 | -0.5 **                        |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure                                   | 14,226                                     | 69.9                | -0.7 ***                       | 7,532                    | 65.9                | -0.7 ***                       |
| Low food-security                             | 2,287                                      | 11.2                | -0.6 ***                       | 1,429                    | 12.5                | -0.6 **                        |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,480                                      | 7.3                 | -0.2 *                         | 975                      | 8.5                 | -0.2 *                         |
| Unknown                                       | 2,374                                      | 11.7                | -0.5 ***                       | 1,495                    | 13.1                | -0.5 **                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.1)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE E.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible Households

|   | Individuals in Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|---|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                   |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Individuals   | 44,343  | 100.0               | -0.7 ***                       | 25,956                   | 100.0               | -0.7 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income   | 3,957   | 8.9                 | -0.9 ***                       | 3,314                    | 12.8                | -0.8 ***                       |
| 1-50%   | 8,516   | 19.2                | -0.6 ***                       | 7,389                    | 28.5                | -0.6 ***                       |
| 51-100%   | 17,715  | 40.0                | -0.6 ***                       | 10,822                   | 41.7                | -0.5 ***                       |
| 101-130%  | 10,543  | 23.8                | -0.8 ***                       | 3,770                    | 14.5                | -1.2 ***                       |
| 131-200%  | 3,470   | 7.8                 | -0.4 **                        | 606                      | 2.3                 | -0.2                           |
| Greater than 200%   | 142   | 0.3                 | -2.7 *                         | 55                       | 0.2                 | -2.7                           |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings  | 23,344  | 52.6                | -0.7 ***                       | 11,621                   | 44.8                | -0.8 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 5,022   | 11.3                | -0.1                           | 4,411                    | 17.0                | -0.1                           |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 6,628   | 15.0                | -0.1                           | 4,537                    | 17.5                | -0.1                           |
| Social Security   | 9,575   | 21.6                | -0.7 ***                       | 3,897                    | 15.0                | -0.6 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 5,055   | 11.4                | -0.5 ***                       | 903                      | 3.5                 | -0.6                           |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 9,836   | 22.2                | -0.8 ***                       | 8,280                    | 31.9                | -0.7 ***                       |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 29,452  | 66.4                | -0.7 ***                       | 16,772                   | 64.6                | -0.6 ***                       |
| Individuals in Households with Assets                                     |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 21,326  | 48.1                | -1.0 ***                       | 10,749                   | 41.4                | -1.2 ***                       |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                              | 9,532   | 21.5                | -1.6 ***                       | 4,752                    | 18.3                | -1.9 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 24,032  | 54.2                | -1.2 ***                       | 12,678                   | 48.8                | -1.3 ***                       |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                                | 236   | 0.5                 | 592.1 ***                      | 135                      | 0.5                 | 553.1 ***                      |
| Home Equity   | 11,969  | 27.0                | -1.3 ***                       | 5,703                    | 22.0                | -1.4 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults  | 8,155   | 18.4                | -0.7 ***                       | 2,730                    | 10.5                | -0.4 ***                       |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 6,217   | 14.0                | -0.5 **                        | 3,863                    | 14.9                | -0.5 **                        |
| Households with children  | 29,557  | 66.7                | -0.7 ***                       | 19,316                   | 74.4                | -0.7 ***                       |
| With preschool-age children   | 15,454  | 34.9                | -0.7 ***                       | 10,638                   | 41.0                | -0.7 ***                       |
| With school-age children  | 24,831  | 56.0                | -0.6 ***                       | 16,123                   | 62.1                | -0.6 ***                       |
| Households with noncitizens   | 5,183   | 11.7                | -0.5 ***                       | 2,486                    | 9.6                 | -0.5 **                        |
| Individuals by Household Food Security                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure   | 30,286  | 68.3                | -0.8 ***                       | 17,024                   | 65.6                | -0.7 ***                       |
| Low food-security   | 5,633   | 12.7                | -0.5 ***                       | 3,519                    | 13.6                | -0.5 **                        |
| Very low food-security  | 3,540   | 8.0                 | -0.2                           | 2,236                    | 8.6                 | -0.3 *                         |
| Unknown   | 4,884   | 11.0                | -0.6 ***                       | 3,176                    | 12.2                | -0.6 **                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.2)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE E.3

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible Households

|  | Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
|--|---|--------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|
|  | All Eligible Households                                 |                                |                    | Participating Households |                                |                    |
|  | Total<br>(\$000s)                                       | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000s)        | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Benefits   | 3,245,621   | -0.7 ***                       | 159                | 2,411,866                | -0.7 ***                       | 211                |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| No income  | 548,500   | -0.9 ***                       | 240                | 457,302                  | -0.8 ***                       | 244                |
| 1-50%  | 1,024,927   | -0.6 ***                       | 333                | 891,653                  | -0.6 ***                       | 344                |
| 51-100%  | 1,213,868   | -0.7 ***                       | 142                | 844,387                  | -0.6 ***                       | 166                |
| 101-130%   | 369,989   | -0.9 ***                       | 81                 | 187,499                  | -1.0 ***                       | 123                |
| 131-200%   | 81,785  | -0.6                           | 46                 | 26,757                   | -0.2                           | 86                 |
| Greater than 200%  | 6,552   | -4.3                           | 64                 | 4,267                    | -5.0                           | 113                |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                               |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Earnings   | 1,471,531   | -0.8 ***                       | 180                | 953,825                  | -0.8 ***                       | 236                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                | 413,018   | -0.2                           | 259                | 385,203                  | -0.2                           | 274                |
| Supplemental Security Income   | 356,257   | -0.1                           | 99                 | 295,025                  | 0.0 *                          | 124                |
| Social Security  | 491,139   | -0.7 ***                       | 78                 | 297,454                  | -0.6 **                        | 125                |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit   | 42,221  | -0.4 ***                       | 10                 | 8,198                    | -0.6                           | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit   | 1,353,368   | -0.8 ***                       | 255                | 1,131,927                | -0.7 ***                       | 263                |
| Eligible for other benefit   | 1,850,031   | -0.7 ***                       | 170                | 1,271,741                | -0.6 ***                       | 201                |
| Benefits for Households with Assets                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Financial Assets   | 1,446,145   | -1.2 ***                       | 145                | 983,586                  | -1.2 ***                       | 208                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                           | 694,798   | -1.9 ***                       | 155                | 456,229                  | -2.1 ***                       | 222                |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,655,188   | -1.4 ***                       | 168                | 1,150,070                | -1.4 ***                       | 234                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                             | 17,987  | 587.6 ***                      | 187                | 12,356                   | 502.6 ***                      | 258                |
| Home Equity  | 772,786   | -1.6 ***                       | 147                | 506,068                  | -1.6 ***                       | 232                |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                      |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Households with elderly adults   | 438,217   | -0.9 ***                       | 74                 | 226,785                  | -0.5 ***                       | 110                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                             | 380,239   | -0.7 **                        | 124                | 293,422                  | -0.6 *                         | 155                |
| Households with children   | 2,219,176   | -0.7 ***                       | 264                | 1,749,969                | -0.7 ***                       | 311                |
| With preschool-age children  | 1,184,029   | -0.7 ***                       | 290                | 959,940                  | -0.7 ***                       | 334                |
| With school-age children   | 1,840,083   | -0.7 ***                       | 276                | 1,442,453                | -0.6 ***                       | 325                |
| Households with noncitizens  | 392,625   | -0.6 **                        | 221                | 240,512                  | -0.6 **                        | 285                |
| Benefits by Household Food Security                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Food-secure  | 2,158,851   | -0.9 ***                       | 152                | 1,576,227                | -0.8 ***                       | 209                |
| Low food-security  | 410,802   | -0.6 ***                       | 180                | 309,079                  | -0.6 **                        | 216                |
| Very low food-security   | 264,313   | -0.2                           | 179                | 203,338                  | -0.2                           | 209                |
| Unknown  | 411,655   | -0.5 **                        | 173                | 323,223                  | -0.4 **                        | 216                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from benefits for eligible households and participating households under current FSP rules (see Table D.3)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE E.4

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES  
Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible Households

|   | Average Value for Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change |                                |                             |                                |
|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible<br>Households                                      |                                | Participating<br>Households |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)   | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$)             | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 159   | -0.1 ***                       | 211                         | -0.1 ***                       |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 966   | 0.0 ***                        | 818                         | -0.1 ***                       |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 648   | 0.0 ***                        | 505                         | -0.1 ***                       |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Earnings  | 1,049   | 0.0 ***                        | 922                         | -0.1 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 367   | 0.0                            | 371                         | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 487   | 0.0                            | 495                         | 0.0                            |
| Social Security   | 729   | -0.1 ***                       | 597                         | -0.2 ***                       |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 53,110  | -0.5 ***                       | 55,294                      | -1.0 ***                       |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 602   | -4.6 ***                       | 547                         | -4.4 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,291   | -3.7 ***                       | 2,220                       | -4.1 ***                       |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,035   | -17.0 ***                      | 1,007                       | -29.0 ***                      |
| Home Equity   | 95,389  | -0.3 ***                       | 85,527                      | -0.6 ***                       |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.4)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance



TABLE E.5

ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible Households

|                                  | Number of Households Eligible under Simulated Change (000s) |            |        |                                   |            |        |
|----------------------------------|---|------------|--------|-----------------------------------|------------|--------|
|                                  | All Eligible Households by Gross                            |            |        | Participating Households by Gross |            |        |
|                                  | Income as a Percentage of Poverty                           |            |        | Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        |
|                                  | 0 - 100%  | 101 - 130% | 131% + | 0 - 100%                          | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                 | 13,892  | 4,592      | 1,883  | 9,552                             | 1,529      | 350    |
| Households with Income from      |   |            |        |                                   |            |        |
| Earnings                         | 4,421   | 2,788      | 968    | 2,764                             | 1,088      | 192    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy   |   |            |        |                                   |            |        |
| Families                         | 1,393   | 165        | 37     | 1,285                             | 97         | 25     |
| Supplemental Security Income     | 3,079   | 389        | 120    | 2,183                             | 169        | 30     |
| Social Security                  | 3,497   | 1,731      | 1,059  | 1,846                             | 364        | 166    |
| Households with Assets           |   |            |        |                                   |            |        |
| Financial Assets                 | 5,968   | 2,631      | 1,378  | 3,711                             | 813        | 203    |
| Financial assets countable under |   |            |        |                                   |            |        |
| state rules                      | 2,645   | 1,406      | 422    | 1,565                             | 407        | 84     |
| Vehicle Assets                   | 6,001   | 2,630      | 1,234  | 3,916                             | 847        | 160    |
| Vehicle assets countable under   |   |            |        |                                   |            |        |
| state rules                      | 66  | 21         | 9      | 41                                | 6          | 0      |
| Home Equity                      | 3,032   | 1,377      | 849    | 1,716                             | 365        | 99     |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE E.6

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

All Eligible Households

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible Households

|   | Average Values among All Eligible Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|---|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                             |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%  |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)  | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 201   | -0.1 ***                    | 81           | -0.1 ***                    | 47           | -0.3 *                      |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 718   | 0.0 ***                     | 1,310        | -0.1 ***                    | 1,654        | 0.0 ***                     |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 484   | 0.0 ***                     | 840          | 0.0 ***                     | 988          | 0.1 **                      |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 763   | 0.0 ***                     | 1,335        | -0.1 ***                    | 1,533        | 0.1                         |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 371   | 0.0                         | 341          | 0.0                         | 325          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 468   | 0.0                         | 634          | 0.0                         | 492          | 0.0                         |
| Social Security   | 575   | -0.1 ***                    | 833          | -0.1 **                     | 1,064        | 0.0 **                      |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 41,666  | -1.3 ***                    | 45,797       | -0.4 *                      | 116,641      | 0.4 **                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 556   | -1.2 ***                    | 609          | -0.1 ***                    | 866          | -23.1 ***                   |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,165   | -4.1 ***                    | 2,311        | -3.7 ***                    | 2,862        | -2.0 **                     |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 990   | -25.3 ***                   | 1,226        | 2.4 **                      | 907          | -13.8                       |
| Home Equity   | 90,844  | -0.5 ***                    | 95,731       | 0.2 **                      | 111,071      | -0.5 *                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.6)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE E.7

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

Participating Households

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible Households

|   | Average Values among Participating Households under Simulated Change |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
|---|--|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                              |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
|   | 0 - 100%   |                                | 101 - 130%      |                                | 131% +          |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)  | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 230  | -0.1 ***                       | 123             | 0.2 ***                        | 89              | -0.3                           |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 673  | 0.0 ***                        | 1,351           | -0.1 ***                       | 1,651           | 0.0                            |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 424  | 0.1 ***                        | 739             | -0.1 ***                       | 880             | 0.1                            |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |  |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
| Earnings  | 722  | 0.0 ***                        | 1,319           | -0.1 ***                       | 1,559           | 0.0                            |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 373  | 0.0                            | 353             | 0.0                            | 319             | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 484  | 0.0                            | 647             | 0.0                            | 463             | 0.0                            |
| Social Security   | 528  | -0.1 **                        | 790             | -0.2                           | 943             | 0.1                            |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 47,937   | -1.5 ***                       | 68,024          | 0.0 *                          | 138,667         | 0.6 **                         |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 531  | -1.1 ***                       | 535             | 0.4 **                         | 905             | -36.1 *                        |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,140  | -3.8 ***                       | 2,514           | -5.3 ***                       | 2,626           | -3.2                           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,062  | -24.3 ***                      | 655             | -58.9                          | 924             | 18.5                           |
| Home Equity   | 85,854   | -0.9 ***                       | 76,729          | 0.6 **                         | 112,321         | 0.0                            |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.7)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE E.8

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO  
FSP RULES BY NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE  
Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible  
Households

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |   |                     |
|---|--|---------------------|---|---------------------|
|   | Eligible under All<br>State Rules          |                     | Eligible under Some<br>But Not All State<br>Rules |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)                                  | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 13,873                                     | 100.0               | 6,494   | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |   |                     |
| No income                                     | 2,013                                      | 14.5                | 273   | 4.2                 |
| 1-50%   | 2,792                                      | 20.1                | 281   | 4.3                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 5,005                                      | 36.1                | 3,529   | 54.4                |
| 101-130%                                      | 3,403                                      | 24.5                | 1,188   | 18.3                |
| 131-200%                                      | 578  | 4.2                 | 1,203   | 18.5                |
| Greater than 200%                             | 83   | 0.6                 | 19  | 0.3                 |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |   |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 6,394                                      | 46.1                | 1,783   | 27.5                |
| TANF  | 1,454                                      | 10.5                | 142   | 2.2                 |
| SSI   | 947  | 6.8                 | 2,640   | 40.7                |
| Social Security                               | 3,290                                      | 23.7                | 2,997   | 46.2                |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |   |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,674                                      | 12.1                | 2,521   | 38.8                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 4,415                                      | 31.8                | 895   | 13.8                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 7,784                                      | 56.1                | 3,078   | 47.4                |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |   |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 6,781                                      | 48.9                | 3,195   | 49.2                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 3,676                                      | 26.5                | 798   | 12.3                |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 6,675                                      | 48.1                | 3,190   | 49.1                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 85   | 0.6                 | 11  | 0.2                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 3,141                                      | 22.6                | 2,117   | 32.6                |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |   |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,950                                      | 21.3                | 2,975   | 45.8                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,442                                      | 10.4                | 1,613   | 24.8                |
| Households with children                      | 7,055                                      | 50.9                | 1,343   | 20.7                |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,453                                      | 24.9                | 626   | 9.6                 |
| With school-age children                      | 5,626                                      | 40.6                | 1,031   | 15.9                |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,337                                      | 9.6                 | 442   | 6.8                 |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |   |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 9,447                                      | 68.1                | 4,780   | 73.6                |
| Low food-security                             | 1,612                                      | 11.6                | 675   | 10.4                |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,087                                      | 7.8                 | 393   | 6.1                 |
| Unknown                                       | 1,728                                      | 12.5                | 646   | 9.9                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE E.9

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME  
BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible Households

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
|---|---|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                     | In 6 to 46 States |                     | In 1 to 5 States |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s) | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 4,039   | 100.0               | 2,147             | 100.0               | 308              | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| No income                                     | 114   | 2.8                 | 159               | 7.4                 | 0                | 0.1                 |
| 1-50%   | 76  | 1.9                 | 203               | 9.5                 | 1                | 0.5                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 3,136   | 77.6                | 390               | 18.2                | 3                | 0.9                 |
| 101-130%                                      | 598   | 14.8                | 576               | 26.9                | 14               | 4.6                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 115   | 2.9                 | 800               | 37.3                | 289              | 93.8                |
| Greater than 200%                             | 0   | 0.0                 | 18                | 0.9                 | 1                | 0.2                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 451   | 11.2                | 1,207             | 56.2                | 125              | 40.5                |
| TANF  | 73  | 1.8                 | 68                | 3.2                 | 1                | 0.2                 |
| SSI   | 2,505   | 62.0                | 131               | 6.1                 | 4                | 1.3                 |
| Social Security                               | 2,191   | 54.3                | 617               | 28.7                | 189              | 61.5                |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,554   | 38.5                | 698               | 32.5                | 269              | 87.4                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 506   | 12.5                | 384               | 17.9                | 5                | 1.6                 |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 1,979   | 49.0                | 1,065             | 49.6                | 34               | 11.0                |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 1,415   | 35.0                | 1,505             | 70.1                | 275              | 89.3                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 488   | 12.1                | 306               | 14.2                | 4                | 1.3                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 1,438   | 35.6                | 1,521             | 70.8                | 232              | 75.4                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 6   | 0.1                 | 5                 | 0.2                 | 0                | 0.0                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 1,006   | 24.9                | 925               | 43.1                | 187              | 60.8                |
| Household Composition                         |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,181   | 54.0                | 608               | 28.3                | 186              | 60.3                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,398   | 34.6                | 201               | 9.4                 | 14               | 4.6                 |
| Households with children                      | 331   | 8.2                 | 993               | 46.3                | 20               | 6.4                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 153   | 3.8                 | 466               | 21.7                | 7                | 2.3                 |
| With school-age children                      | 255   | 6.3                 | 759               | 35.4                | 17               | 5.5                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 199   | 4.9                 | 234               | 10.9                | 9                | 2.9                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 2,882   | 71.4                | 1,636             | 76.2                | 262              | 85.1                |
| Low food-security                             | 478   | 11.8                | 186               | 8.7                 | 11               | 3.6                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 302   | 7.5                 | 85                | 4.0                 | 6                | 2.0                 |
| Unknown                                       | 377   | 9.3                 | 240               | 11.2                | 29               | 9.3                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE E.10

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible Households

|   | Potential Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change<br>in Some But Not All States |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
|---|---|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                    | In 6 to 46 States |                    | In 1 to 5 States |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000) | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Households                              | 227,384   | 63                 | 222,403           | 116                | 5,253            | 19                 |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| No income                                     | 16,831  | 165                | 32,428            | 229                | 29               | 152                |
| 1-50%   | 13,243  | 194                | 53,744            | 296                | 162              | 126                |
| 51-100%                                       | 164,171   | 59                 | 70,347            | 202                | 521              | 211                |
| 101-130%                                      | 28,697  | 54                 | 41,047            | 80                 | 736              | 58                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 4,441   | 43                 | 24,395            | 34                 | 3,786            | 15                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 1   | 10                 | 442               | 27                 | 20               | 35                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Earnings                                      | 39,540  | 98                 | 120,489           | 112                | 2,723            | 24                 |
| TANF  | 8,569   | 132                | 7,384             | 121                | 54               | 88                 |
| SSI   | 118,365   | 53                 | 8,092             | 69                 | 49               | 13                 |
| Social Security                               | 103,527   | 53                 | 30,519            | 55                 | 2,436            | 14                 |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 13,988  | 10                 | 6,278             | 10                 | 2,421            | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 74,909  | 166                | 87,175            | 254                | 669              | 152                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 138,487   | 78                 | 128,950           | 135                | 2,163            | 71                 |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Financial Assets                              | 82,812  | 65                 | 166,663           | 124                | 4,280            | 17                 |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 35,275  | 81                 | 35,387            | 129                | 341              | 96                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 87,808  | 68                 | 174,117           | 128                | 3,537            | 17                 |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 267   | 51                 | 412               | 89                 | 0                | 10                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 53,355  | 59                 | 114,503           | 138                | 2,489            | 15                 |
| Household Composition                         |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                | 110,069   | 56                 | 34,385            | 63                 | 2,395            | 14                 |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 72,788  | 58                 | 14,404            | 80                 | 383              | 30                 |
| Households with children                      | 42,025  | 142                | 145,336           | 164                | 1,423            | 81                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 19,941  | 146                | 76,310            | 183                | 485              | 77                 |
| With school-age children                      | 32,444  | 142                | 117,453           | 173                | 1,287            | 85                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 18,978  | 106                | 33,396            | 160                | 490              | 61                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Food-secure                                   | 162,177   | 63                 | 167,573           | 115                | 4,059            | 17                 |
| Low food-security                             | 23,052  | 54                 | 21,294            | 128                | 232              | 24                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 15,041  | 56                 | 7,012             | 92                 | 84               | 15                 |
| Unknown                                       | 27,114  | 80                 | 26,525            | 124                | 877              | 34                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE E.11

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible Households

|  | Average among Households by State<br>Eligibility under Simulated Change (\$) |  |
|--|--|--|
|  | Households Eligible<br>under All State Rules                                 | Households Eligible<br>under Some But Not<br>All State Rules |
| Potential Monthly Benefit  | 197  | 78   |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income         | 938  | 1,019  |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income    | 618  | 700  |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with<br>Income Type |  |  |
| Earnings   | 975  | 1,316  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 372  | 320  |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 546  | 466  |
| Social Security  | 761  | 693  |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type                  |  |  |
| Financial Assets   | 39,042   | 82,966   |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                       | 613  | 550  |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,833  | 3,249  |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                         | 1,041  | 995  |
| Home Equity  | 86,754   | 108,198  |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE E.12

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible Households

|   | Average among Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change in Some But Not All States (\$) |                               |                              |
|---|---|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Eligible In 47<br>to 50 States  | Eligible In 6<br>to 46 States | Eligible In 1<br>to 5 States |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 63  | 116                           | 19                           |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 799   | 1,366                         | 1,586                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 531   | 961                           | 1,161                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                               |                              |
| Earnings  | 1,002   | 1,426                         | 1,392                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 335   | 304                           | 316                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 457   | 637                           | 440                          |
| Social Security   | 597   | 903                           | 1,117                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                               |                              |
| Financial Assets  | 3,985   | 104,543                       | 371,569                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 481   | 662                           | 338                          |
| Vehicle Assets  | 1,337   | 4,940                         | 4,022                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 398   | 1,666                         | 1,482                        |
| Home Equity   | 95,618  | 115,830                       | 138,085                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update



TABLE E.13

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP  
 RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
 Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible Households

|   | All Households   |   |                |
|---|------------------|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s) | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |                  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 113,969          | 20,367  | 17.9           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500            | 2,285   | 91.4           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942            | 3,073   | 78.0           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815            | 8,534   | 86.9           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389            | 4,592   | 71.9           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,601           | 1,781   | 12.2           |
| Greater than 200%                             | 76,722           | 102   | 0.1            |
| Households with Income from                   |                  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 84,522           | 8,177   | 9.7            |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,784            | 1,596   | 89.4           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,780            | 3,587   | 75.0           |
| Social Security                               | 30,477           | 6,288   | 20.6           |
| Households with Assets                        |                  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 96,091           | 9,976   | 10.4           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 82,706           | 4,474   | 5.4            |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 82,817           | 9,865   | 11.9           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 11,762           | 96  | 0.8            |
| Home Equity                                   | 66,437           | 5,258   | 7.9            |
| Household Composition                         |                  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 32,187           | 5,925   | 18.4           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 6,197            | 3,055   | 49.3           |
| Households with children                      | 39,580           | 8,398   | 21.2           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 15,751           | 4,079   | 25.9           |
| With school-age children                      | 31,881           | 6,657   | 20.9           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 6,485            | 1,779   | 27.4           |
| Household Food Security                       |                  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 95,441           | 14,226  | 14.9           |
| Low food-security                             | 5,234            | 2,287   | 43.7           |
| Very low food-security                        | 2,903            | 1,480   | 51.0           |
| Unknown                                       | 10,390           | 2,374   | 22.9           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE E.14

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS WITH INCOME BELOW 200 PERCENT OF POVERTY  
 ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
 Simulated Change: Revert to Federal FSP Asset Rules for Non-Categorically Eligible Households

|   | Households with Gross Income below 200<br>Percent of Poverty |   |                |
|---|--|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)   | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 37,223   | 20,264  | 54.4           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500  | 2,285   | 91.4           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942  | 3,073   | 78.0           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815  | 8,534   | 86.9           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389  | 4,592   | 71.9           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,577   | 1,780   | 12.2           |
| Households with Income from                   |  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 17,865   | 8,134   | 45.5           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,672  | 1,591   | 95.1           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,070  | 3,582   | 88.0           |
| Social Security                               | 12,941   | 6,218   | 48.1           |
| Households with Assets                        |  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 24,154   | 9,890   | 41.0           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 16,650   | 4,429   | 26.6           |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 22,032   | 9,806   | 44.5           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 1,443  | 94  | 6.5            |
| Home Equity                                   | 14,125   | 5,227   | 37.0           |
| Household Composition                         |  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 12,411   | 5,853   | 47.2           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,956  | 3,039   | 76.8           |
| Households with children                      | 14,638   | 8,391   | 57.3           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 6,748  | 4,076   | 60.4           |
| With school-age children                      | 11,725   | 6,652   | 56.7           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 2,939  | 1,772   | 60.3           |
| Household Food Security                       |  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 28,000   | 14,141  | 50.5           |
| Low food-security                             | 3,233  | 2,275   | 70.4           |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,994  | 1,475   | 74.0           |
| Unknown                                       | 3,996  | 2,373   | 59.4           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

## **APPENDIX F**

### **TABULATIONS FOR SIMULATION TO ELIMINATE CATEGORICAL ELIGIBILITY FOR NON-PURE PUBLIC ASSISTANCE HOUSEHOLDS IN THE MATH SIPP+ MODEL**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE F.1

CHARACTERISTICS OF ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                    |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Households                              | 18,978                                     | 100.0               | -7.4 ***                       | 11,110                   | 100.0               | -3.4 ***                       |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income                                     | 2,271                                      | 12.0                | -1.3 ***                       | 1,863                    | 16.8                | -1.3 ***                       |
| 1-50%   | 2,969                                      | 15.6                | -4.0 ***                       | 2,511                    | 22.6                | -3.7 ***                       |
| 51-100%                                       | 8,391                                      | 44.2                | -2.2 ***                       | 5,022                    | 45.2                | -1.7 ***                       |
| 101-130%                                      | 4,381                                      | 23.1                | -5.3 ***                       | 1,481                    | 13.3                | -4.3 ***                       |
| 131-200%                                      | 862  | 4.5                 | -51.8 ***                      | 194                      | 1.7                 | -38.0 ***                      |
| Greater than 200%                             | 105  | 0.6                 | 0.0                            | 39                       | 0.4                 | 0.0                            |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings                                      | 7,387                                      | 38.9                | -10.3 ***                      | 3,851                    | 34.7                | -5.4 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,595                                      | 8.4                 | -0.1 ***                       | 1,406                    | 12.7                | -0.1 ***                       |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,554                                      | 18.7                | -1.0 ***                       | 2,376                    | 21.4                | -0.3 ***                       |
| Social Security                               | 5,778                                      | 30.4                | -8.6 ***                       | 2,335                    | 21.0                | -2.3 ***                       |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 3,484                                      | 18.4                | -17.3 ***                      | 777                      | 7.0                 | -5.2 ***                       |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 5,162                                      | 27.2                | -3.5 ***                       | 4,194                    | 37.7                | -3.1 ***                       |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 10,332                                     | 54.4                | -5.5 ***                       | 6,139                    | 55.3                | -3.4 ***                       |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets                              | 8,806                                      | 46.4                | -12.5 ***                      | 4,447                    | 40.0                | -6.9 ***                       |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 5,590                                      | 29.5                | 22.9 ***                       | 2,606                    | 23.5                | 24.4 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 8,883                                      | 46.8                | -11.1 ***                      | 4,706                    | 42.4                | -5.7 ***                       |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 51   | 0.3                 | 177.1 ***                      | 26                       | 0.2                 | 134.0 ***                      |
| Home Equity                                   | 4,528                                      | 23.9                | -14.9 ***                      | 2,009                    | 18.1                | -9.0 ***                       |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 5,423                                      | 28.6                | -9.0 ***                       | 2,018                    | 18.2                | -2.6 ***                       |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,003                                      | 15.8                | -2.1 ***                       | 1,884                    | 17.0                | -0.8 ***                       |
| Households with children                      | 7,875                                      | 41.5                | -6.9 ***                       | 5,453                    | 49.1                | -3.8 ***                       |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,858                                      | 20.3                | -6.0 ***                       | 2,790                    | 25.1                | -3.5 ***                       |
| With school-age children                      | 6,250                                      | 32.9                | -6.7 ***                       | 4,298                    | 38.7                | -3.8 ***                       |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,681                                      | 8.9                 | -6.2 ***                       | 822                      | 7.4                 | -3.2 ***                       |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure                                   | 13,080                                     | 68.9                | -8.7 ***                       | 7,269                    | 65.4                | -4.1 ***                       |
| Low food-security                             | 2,220                                      | 11.7                | -3.5 ***                       | 1,415                    | 12.7                | -1.5 ***                       |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,441                                      | 7.6                 | -2.9 ***                       | 965                      | 8.7                 | -1.2 ***                       |
| Unknown                                       | 2,238                                      | 11.8                | -6.2 ***                       | 1,461                    | 13.2                | -2.7 ***                       |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.1)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE F.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Individuals in Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|---|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                   |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Individuals   | 41,188  | 100.0               | -7.7 ***                       | 25,117                   | 100.0               | -3.9 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income   | 3,928   | 9.5                 | -1.6 ***                       | 3,286                    | 13.1                | -1.6 ***                       |
| 1-50%   | 8,273   | 20.1                | -3.4 ***                       | 7,192                    | 28.6                | -3.2 ***                       |
| 51-100%   | 17,321  | 42.1                | -2.8 ***                       | 10,619                   | 42.3                | -2.4 ***                       |
| 101-130%  | 10,059  | 24.4                | -5.4 ***                       | 3,627                    | 14.4                | -4.9 ***                       |
| 131-200%  | 1,461   | 3.5                 | -58.0 ***                      | 336                      | 1.3                 | -44.6 ***                      |
| Greater than 200%   | 146   | 0.4                 | 0.0                            | 57                       | 0.2                 | 0.0                            |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings  | 21,171  | 51.4                | -10.0 ***                      | 11,062                   | 44.0                | -5.6 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 5,018   | 12.2                | -0.2 ***                       | 4,413                    | 17.6                | -0.1 **                        |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 6,527   | 15.8                | -1.6 ***                       | 4,519                    | 18.0                | -0.5 ***                       |
| Social Security   | 8,751   | 21.2                | -9.2 ***                       | 3,811                    | 15.2                | -2.8 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 3,969   | 9.6                 | -21.8 ***                      | 846                      | 3.4                 | -6.9 ***                       |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 9,541   | 23.2                | -3.8 ***                       | 8,055                    | 32.1                | -3.4 ***                       |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 27,677  | 67.2                | -6.6 ***                       | 16,215                   | 64.6                | -3.9 ***                       |
| Individuals in Households with Assets                                     |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 18,639  | 45.3                | -13.4 ***                      | 10,006                   | 39.8                | -8.0 ***                       |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                              | 12,317  | 29.9                | 27.1 ***                       | 6,253                    | 24.9                | 29.1 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 21,672  | 52.6                | -10.9 ***                      | 12,075                   | 48.1                | -6.0 ***                       |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                                | 121   | 0.3                 | 254.8 ***                      | 59                       | 0.2                 | 184.7 ***                      |
| Home Equity   | 10,253  | 24.9                | -15.4 ***                      | 5,196                    | 20.7                | -10.1 ***                      |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults  | 7,374   | 17.9                | -10.2 ***                      | 2,658                    | 10.6                | -3.1 ***                       |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 6,106   | 14.8                | -2.2 ***                       | 3,846                    | 15.3                | -0.9 ***                       |
| Households with children  | 27,665  | 67.2                | -7.0 ***                       | 18,663                   | 74.3                | -4.0 ***                       |
| With preschool-age children   | 14,590  | 35.4                | -6.3 ***                       | 10,320                   | 41.1                | -3.7 ***                       |
| With school-age children  | 23,268  | 56.5                | -6.9 ***                       | 15,579                   | 62.0                | -3.9 ***                       |
| Households with noncitizens   | 4,852   | 11.8                | -6.9 ***                       | 2,413                    | 9.6                 | -3.4 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Food Security                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure   | 27,705  | 67.3                | -9.2 ***                       | 16,339                   | 65.0                | -4.7 ***                       |
| Low food-security   | 5,449   | 13.2                | -3.7 ***                       | 3,479                    | 13.9                | -1.6 ***                       |
| Very low food-security  | 3,443   | 8.4                 | -2.9 ***                       | 2,213                    | 8.8                 | -1.3 ***                       |
| Unknown   | 4,590   | 11.1                | -6.6 ***                       | 3,086                    | 12.3                | -3.4 ***                       |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.2)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE F.3

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|  | Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
|--|---|--------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|
|  | All Eligible Households                                 |                                |                    | Participating Households |                                |                    |
|  | Total<br>(\$000s)                                       | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000s)        | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Benefits   | 3,137,923   | -4.0 ***                       | 165                | 2,350,022                | -3.2 ***                       | 212                |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| No income  | 544,644   | -1.5 ***                       | 240                | 453,725                  | -1.6 ***                       | 244                |
| 1-50%  | 993,422   | -3.7 ***                       | 335                | 866,281                  | -3.4 ***                       | 345                |
| 51-100%  | 1,183,217   | -3.2 ***                       | 141                | 826,191                  | -2.7 ***                       | 165                |
| 101-130%   | 355,169   | -4.8 ***                       | 81                 | 179,870                  | -5.0 ***                       | 121                |
| 131-200%   | 54,623  | -33.6 ***                      | 63                 | 19,464                   | -27.4 ***                      | 100                |
| Greater than 200%  | 6,848   | 0.0                            | 65                 | 4,490                    | 0.0                            | 114                |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                               |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Earnings   | 1,409,592   | -5.0 ***                       | 191                | 922,040                  | -4.1 ***                       | 239                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                | 413,369   | -0.1 ***                       | 259                | 385,644                  | -0.1 ***                       | 274                |
| Supplemental Security Income   | 354,085   | -0.7 ***                       | 100                | 294,233                  | -0.3 ***                       | 124                |
| Social Security  | 470,905   | -4.8 ***                       | 82                 | 290,419                  | -2.9 ***                       | 124                |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit   | 35,063  | -17.3 ***                      | 10                 | 7,820                    | -5.2 ***                       | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit   | 1,313,336   | -3.7 ***                       | 254                | 1,101,751                | -3.4 ***                       | 263                |
| Eligible for other benefit   | 1,789,524   | -3.9 ***                       | 173                | 1,240,451                | -3.1 ***                       | 202                |
| Benefits for Households with Assets                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Financial Assets   | 1,341,285   | -8.4 ***                       | 152                | 922,035                  | -7.4 ***                       | 207                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                           | 897,147   | 26.7 ***                       | 160                | 595,371                  | 27.8 ***                       | 228                |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,572,798   | -6.3 ***                       | 177                | 1,102,760                | -5.4 ***                       | 234                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                             | 9,079   | 247.1 ***                      | 179                | 5,910                    | 188.3 ***                      | 226                |
| Home Equity  | 702,547   | -10.5 ***                      | 155                | 464,421                  | -9.7 ***                       | 231                |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                      |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Households with elderly adults   | 414,944   | -6.1 ***                       | 77                 | 219,580                  | -3.7 ***                       | 109                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                             | 378,705   | -1.1 ***                       | 126                | 292,871                  | -0.8 ***                       | 155                |
| Households with children   | 2,153,214   | -3.7 ***                       | 273                | 1,706,548                | -3.2 ***                       | 313                |
| With preschool-age children  | 1,155,064   | -3.2 ***                       | 299                | 940,591                  | -2.7 ***                       | 337                |
| With school-age children   | 1,782,996   | -3.7 ***                       | 285                | 1,404,047                | -3.3 ***                       | 327                |
| Households with noncitizens  | 382,279   | -3.2 ***                       | 227                | 234,938                  | -2.9 ***                       | 286                |
| Benefits by Household Food Security                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Food-secure  | 2,067,524   | -5.0 ***                       | 158                | 1,523,692                | -4.1 ***                       | 210                |
| Low food-security  | 407,723   | -1.4 ***                       | 184                | 308,305                  | -0.9 ***                       | 218                |
| Very low food-security   | 262,080   | -1.0 ***                       | 182                | 201,820                  | -0.9 ***                       | 209                |
| Unknown  | 400,595   | -3.1 ***                       | 179                | 316,205                  | -2.6 ***                       | 216                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from benefits for eligible households and participating households under current FSP rules (see Table D.3)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE F.4

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES  
Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Average Value for Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change |                                |                             |                                |
|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible<br>Households                                      |                                | Participating<br>Households |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)   | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$)             | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 165   | 3.7 ***                        | 212                         | 0.2 ***                        |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 924   | -4.4 ***                       | 807                         | -1.4 ***                       |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 611   | -5.8 ***                       | 496                         | -1.8 ***                       |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Earnings  | 995   | -5.1 ***                       | 900                         | -2.5 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 367   | 0.0 ***                        | 371                         | 0.0 **                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 487   | 0.0 ***                        | 495                         | 0.0 ***                        |
| Social Security   | 706   | -3.3 ***                       | 596                         | -0.5 ***                       |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 35,661  | -33.2 ***                      | 43,102                      | -22.8 ***                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 984   | 56.0 **                        | 1,117                       | 95.3                           |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,133   | -10.3 ***                      | 2,123                       | -8.3 ***                       |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,381   | 10.7 ***                       | 1,516                       | 6.9 ***                        |
| Home Equity   | 90,443  | -5.5 ***                       | 81,692                      | -5.0 ***                       |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.4)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance



TABLE F.5

ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Number of Households Eligible under Simulated Change (000s)           |            |        |  |            |        |
|---|---|------------|--------|--|------------|--------|
|   | All Eligible Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        | Participating Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        |
|   | 0 - 100%  | 101 - 130% | 131% + | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                                | 13,630  | 4,381      | 967    | 9,396  | 1,481      | 233    |
| Households with Income from                     |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Earnings  | 4,325   | 2,704      | 357    | 2,708  | 1,052      | 92     |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy<br>Families      | 1,394   | 164        | 36     | 1,285  | 96         | 24     |
| Supplemental Security Income                    | 3,074   | 381        | 99     | 2,181  | 167        | 28     |
| Social Security                                 | 3,431   | 1,612      | 735    | 1,825  | 355        | 154    |
| Households with Assets                          |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Financial Assets                                | 5,692   | 2,432      | 683    | 3,546  | 765        | 136    |
| Financial assets countable under<br>state rules | 3,340   | 1,758      | 493    | 1,985  | 523        | 98     |
| Vehicle Assets                                  | 5,809   | 2,478      | 595    | 3,801  | 814        | 91     |
| Vehicle assets countable under<br>state rules   | 34  | 13         | 4      | 21   | 4          | 1      |
| Home Equity                                     | 2,858   | 1,237      | 433    | 1,614  | 334        | 61     |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE F.6

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

All Eligible Households

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Average Values among All Eligible Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|---|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                             |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%  |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)  | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 200   | -0.6 ***                    | 81           | 0.5 ***                     | 64           | 35.1 ***                    |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 719   | 0.1 ***                     | 1,308        | -0.2 ***                    | 1,594        | -3.6 ***                    |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 483   | -0.2 ***                    | 835          | -0.7 ***                    | 804          | -18.6 ***                   |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 760   | -0.4 ***                    | 1,331        | -0.4 ***                    | 1,300        | -15.1 ***                   |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 371   | 0.0 *                       | 341          | -0.1 **                     | 324          | -0.4 ***                    |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 468   | 0.0 **                      | 633          | -0.1 ***                    | 504          | 2.5 ***                     |
| Social Security   | 575   | -0.2 ***                    | 829          | -0.7 ***                    | 1,046        | -1.7 ***                    |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 34,313  | -18.7 ***                   | 38,455       | -16.4 ***                   | 36,945       | -68.2 **                    |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 707   | 25.8 ***                    | 729          | 19.6 ***                    | 3,767        | 234.6                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,072   | -8.2 ***                    | 2,204        | -8.1 ***                    | 2,436        | -16.6 ***                   |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,353   | 2.0 ***                     | 1,429        | 19.4 ***                    | 1,461        | 38.9 ***                    |
| Home Equity   | 86,558  | -5.2 ***                    | 92,593       | -3.1 ***                    | 109,959      | -1.5 ***                    |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.6)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE F.7

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

Participating Households

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Average Values among Participating Households under Simulated Change |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
|---|--|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                              |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
|   | 0 - 100%   |                                | 101 - 130%      |                                | 131% +          |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)  | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 228  | -0.6 ***                       | 121             | -0.8 ***                       | 103             | 15.5 ***                       |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 675  | 0.3 ***                        | 1,346           | -0.5 ***                       | 1,653           | 0.1 ***                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 423  | -0.1 ***                       | 735             | -0.7 ***                       | 849             | -3.3 ***                       |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |  |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
| Earnings  | 719  | -0.4 ***                       | 1,315           | -0.5 ***                       | 1,503           | -3.6 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 373  | 0.0 *                          | 353             | 0.1                            | 318             | -0.3                           |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 484  | 0.0 **                         | 649             | 0.3 **                         | 462             | -0.1 **                        |
| Social Security   | 528  | -0.1 ***                       | 788             | -0.4 ***                       | 949             | 0.7 ***                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 39,606   | -18.6 ***                      | 59,515          | -12.5 ***                      | 41,914          | -69.6                          |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 672  | 25.2 ***                       | 667             | 25.2 ***                       | 12,486          | 782.6                          |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,037  | -8.5 ***                       | 2,454           | -7.6 ***                       | 2,747           | 1.2 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,519  | 8.3 ***                        | 1,607           | 0.9 ***                        | 834             | 7.1                            |
| Home Equity   | 81,431   | -6.0 ***                       | 74,223          | -2.7 ***                       | 129,518         | 15.3 ***                       |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.7)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE F.8

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO  
FSP RULES BY NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE  
Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance  
Households

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |   |                     |
|---|--|---------------------|---|---------------------|
|   | Eligible under All<br>State Rules          |                     | Eligible under Some<br>But Not All State<br>Rules |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)                                  | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 13,849                                     | 100.0               | 5,129   | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |   |                     |
| No income                                     | 2,013                                      | 14.5                | 258   | 5.0                 |
| 1-50%   | 2,787                                      | 20.1                | 183   | 3.6                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 4,997                                      | 36.1                | 3,394   | 66.2                |
| 101-130%                                      | 3,395                                      | 24.5                | 986   | 19.2                |
| 131-200%                                      | 576  | 4.2                 | 286   | 5.6                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 83   | 0.6                 | 22  | 0.4                 |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |   |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 6,375                                      | 46.0                | 1,012   | 19.7                |
| TANF  | 1,445                                      | 10.4                | 149   | 2.9                 |
| SSI   | 941  | 6.8                 | 2,613   | 51.0                |
| Social Security                               | 3,290                                      | 23.8                | 2,487   | 48.5                |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |   |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,673                                      | 12.1                | 1,811   | 35.3                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 4,415                                      | 31.9                | 747   | 14.6                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 7,761                                      | 56.0                | 2,571   | 50.1                |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |   |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 6,781                                      | 49.0                | 2,025   | 39.5                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 4,522                                      | 32.7                | 1,068   | 20.8                |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 6,664                                      | 48.1                | 2,219   | 43.3                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 31   | 0.2                 | 19  | 0.4                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 3,133                                      | 22.6                | 1,395   | 27.2                |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |   |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,946                                      | 21.3                | 2,476   | 48.3                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,442                                      | 10.4                | 1,561   | 30.4                |
| Households with children                      | 7,035                                      | 50.8                | 840   | 16.4                |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,442                                      | 24.9                | 416   | 8.1                 |
| With school-age children                      | 5,617                                      | 40.6                | 633   | 12.3                |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,325                                      | 9.6                 | 357   | 7.0                 |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |   |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 9,428                                      | 68.1                | 3,652   | 71.2                |
| Low food-security                             | 1,606                                      | 11.6                | 613   | 12.0                |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,087                                      | 7.8                 | 354   | 6.9                 |
| Unknown                                       | 1,728                                      | 12.5                | 510   | 9.9                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE F.9

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME  
BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
|---|---|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                     | In 6 to 46 States |                     | In 1 to 5 States |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s) | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 4,258   | 100.0               | 805               | 100.0               | 66               | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| No income                                     | 144   | 3.4                 | 112               | 13.9                | 2                | 2.7                 |
| 1-50%   | 108   | 2.5                 | 68                | 8.5                 | 7                | 10.3                |
| 51-100%                                       | 3,214   | 75.5                | 163               | 20.2                | 17               | 25.3                |
| 101-130%                                      | 660   | 15.5                | 293               | 36.3                | 34               | 51.0                |
| 131-200%                                      | 128   | 3.0                 | 152               | 18.9                | 6                | 8.6                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 3   | 0.1                 | 17                | 2.1                 | 1                | 2.1                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 550   | 12.9                | 424               | 52.7                | 37               | 56.7                |
| TANF  | 89  | 2.1                 | 58                | 7.2                 | 2                | 3.8                 |
| SSI   | 2,509   | 58.9                | 103               | 12.8                | 1                | 1.2                 |
| Social Security                               | 2,255   | 53.0                | 215               | 26.7                | 18               | 27.3                |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,593   | 37.4                | 199               | 24.7                | 19               | 29.2                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 566   | 13.3                | 172               | 21.4                | 9                | 13.1                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 2,099   | 49.3                | 434               | 53.9                | 38               | 57.8                |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 1,538   | 36.1                | 440               | 54.6                | 48               | 72.0                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 708   | 16.6                | 320               | 39.8                | 40               | 61.1                |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 1,643   | 38.6                | 530               | 65.9                | 45               | 68.1                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 10  | 0.2                 | 7                 | 0.9                 | 3                | 4.0                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 1,103   | 25.9                | 265               | 32.9                | 26               | 39.5                |
| Household Composition                         |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,243   | 52.7                | 217               | 27.0                | 16               | 24.5                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,418   | 33.3                | 135               | 16.8                | 8                | 11.4                |
| Households with children                      | 438   | 10.3                | 374               | 46.5                | 28               | 42.0                |
| With preschool-age children                   | 204   | 4.8                 | 203               | 25.2                | 9                | 13.6                |
| With school-age children                      | 338   | 7.9                 | 271               | 33.7                | 24               | 35.9                |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 235   | 5.5                 | 114               | 14.1                | 7                | 11.2                |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 3,050   | 71.6                | 549               | 68.2                | 53               | 80.6                |
| Low food-security                             | 500   | 11.7                | 109               | 13.6                | 3                | 5.2                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 305   | 7.2                 | 48                | 5.9                 | 1                | 1.9                 |
| Unknown                                       | 403   | 9.5                 | 99                | 12.2                | 8                | 12.2                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE F.10

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Potential Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change<br>in Some But Not All States |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
|---|---|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                    | In 6 to 46 States |                    | In 1 to 5 States |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000) | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Households                              | 295,183   | 69                 | 102,791           | 128                | 7,834            | 118                |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| No income                                     | 28,153  | 195                | 22,615            | 202                | 492              | 273                |
| 1-50%   | 25,019  | 232                | 18,457            | 270                | 1,525            | 225                |
| 51-100%                                       | 198,171   | 62                 | 33,037            | 203                | 2,254            | 135                |
| 101-130%                                      | 37,109  | 56                 | 25,325            | 87                 | 3,250            | 96                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 6,317   | 49                 | 3,034             | 20                 | 234              | 41                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 413   | 128                | 322               | 19                 | 79               | 57                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Earnings                                      | 62,859  | 114                | 55,755            | 132                | 5,225            | 139                |
| TANF  | 14,032  | 158                | 5,508             | 95                 | 343              | 138                |
| SSI   | 133,105   | 53                 | 6,728             | 65                 | 65               | 79                 |
| Social Security                               | 121,784   | 54                 | 9,703             | 45                 | 897              | 50                 |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 16,027  | 10                 | 2,001             | 10                 | 194              | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 101,948   | 180                | 37,975            | 220                | 2,045            | 237                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 177,208   | 84                 | 62,814            | 145                | 5,595            | 146                |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Financial Assets                              | 117,181   | 76                 | 55,576            | 126                | 6,140            | 129                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 68,113  | 96                 | 42,674            | 133                | 5,498            | 136                |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 136,784   | 83                 | 74,370            | 140                | 5,623            | 125                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 1,120   | 114                | 1,087             | 157                | 469              | 177                |
| Home Equity                                   | 78,845  | 71                 | 39,270            | 148                | 3,165            | 121                |
| Household Composition                         |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                | 130,650   | 58                 | 10,332            | 48                 | 935              | 58                 |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 86,855  | 61                 | 9,058             | 67                 | 482              | 64                 |
| Households with children                      | 75,564  | 173                | 68,093            | 182                | 5,172            | 186                |
| With preschool-age children                   | 39,308  | 192                | 40,032            | 198                | 2,169            | 241                |
| With school-age children                      | 56,808  | 168                | 52,276            | 193                | 4,274            | 180                |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 28,738  | 122                | 21,221            | 187                | 1,121            | 151                |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Food-secure                                   | 211,735   | 69                 | 68,235            | 124                | 5,762            | 108                |
| Low food-security                             | 30,345  | 61                 | 16,996            | 155                | 311              | 90                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 17,155  | 56                 | 5,162             | 108                | 206              | 160                |
| Unknown                                       | 35,948  | 89                 | 12,398            | 126                | 1,556            | 192                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE F.11

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|  | Average among Households by State<br>Eligibility under Simulated Change (\$) |  |
|--|--|--|
|  | Households Eligible<br>under All State Rules                                 | Households Eligible<br>under Some But Not<br>All State Rules |
| Potential Monthly Benefit  | 197  | 79   |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income         | 938  | 893  |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income    | 617  | 597  |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with<br>Income Type |  |  |
| Earnings   | 974  | 1,129  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 372  | 321  |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 545  | 465  |
| Social Security  | 761  | 632  |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type                  |  |  |
| Financial Assets   | 39,042   | 24,336   |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                       | 604  | 2,594  |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,836  | 3,027  |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                         | 1,004  | 1,989  |
| Home Equity  | 86,902   | 98,397   |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE F.12

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES  
Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Average among Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change in Some But Not All States (\$) |                               |                              |
|---|---|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Eligible in 47<br>to 50 States  | Eligible in 6<br>to 46 States | Eligible in 1<br>to 5 States |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 69  | 128                           | 118                          |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 810   | 1,348                         | 1,246                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 537   | 925                           | 844                          |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                               |                              |
| Earnings  | 1,010   | 1,264                         | 1,367                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 340   | 295                           | 258                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 457   | 672                           | 288                          |
| Social Security   | 606   | 892                           | 899                          |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                               |                              |
| Financial Assets  | 8,837   | 69,429                        | 108,545                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 544   | 624                           | 54,097                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,049   | 6,041                         | 3,201                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,153   | 1,661                         | 5,943                        |
| Home Equity   | 94,654  | 109,538                       | 143,425                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update



TABLE F.13

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP  
 RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
 Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | All Households   |   |                |
|---|------------------|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s) | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |                  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 113,969          | 18,978  | 16.7           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500            | 2,271   | 90.8           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942            | 2,969   | 75.3           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815            | 8,391   | 85.5           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389            | 4,381   | 68.6           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,601           | 862   | 5.9            |
| Greater than 200%                             | 76,722           | 105   | 0.1            |
| Households with Income from                   |                  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 84,522           | 7,387   | 8.7            |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,784            | 1,595   | 89.4           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,780            | 3,554   | 74.4           |
| Social Security                               | 30,477           | 5,778   | 19.0           |
| Households with Assets                        |                  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 96,091           | 8,806   | 9.2            |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 85,208           | 5,590   | 6.6            |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 82,817           | 8,883   | 10.7           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 4,968            | 51  | 1.0            |
| Home Equity                                   | 66,437           | 4,528   | 6.8            |
| Household Composition                         |                  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 32,187           | 5,423   | 16.8           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 6,197            | 3,003   | 48.5           |
| Households with children                      | 39,580           | 7,875   | 19.9           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 15,751           | 3,858   | 24.5           |
| With school-age children                      | 31,881           | 6,250   | 19.6           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 6,485            | 1,681   | 25.9           |
| Household Food Security                       |                  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 95,441           | 13,080  | 13.7           |
| Low food-security                             | 5,234            | 2,220   | 42.4           |
| Very low food-security                        | 2,903            | 1,441   | 49.6           |
| Unknown                                       | 10,390           | 2,238   | 21.5           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE F.14

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS WITH INCOME BELOW 200 PERCENT OF POVERTY  
 ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
 Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Households with Gross Income below 200<br>Percent of Poverty |   |                |
|---|--|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)   | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 37,223   | 18,873  | 50.7           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500  | 2,271   | 90.8           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942  | 2,969   | 75.3           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815  | 8,391   | 85.5           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389  | 4,381   | 68.6           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,577   | 862   | 5.9            |
| Households with Income from                   |  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 17,865   | 7,343   | 41.1           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,672  | 1,589   | 95.0           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,070  | 3,550   | 87.2           |
| Social Security                               | 12,941   | 5,706   | 44.1           |
| Households with Assets                        |  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 24,154   | 8,718   | 36.1           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 19,150   | 5,543   | 28.9           |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 22,032   | 8,822   | 40.0           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 662  | 50  | 7.5            |
| Home Equity                                   | 14,125   | 4,495   | 31.8           |
| Household Composition                         |  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 12,411   | 5,348   | 43.1           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,956  | 2,987   | 75.5           |
| Households with children                      | 14,638   | 7,868   | 53.8           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 6,748  | 3,856   | 57.1           |
| With school-age children                      | 11,725   | 6,244   | 53.3           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 2,939  | 1,674   | 56.9           |
| Household Food Security                       |  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 28,000   | 12,992  | 46.4           |
| Low food-security                             | 3,233  | 2,208   | 68.3           |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,994  | 1,436   | 72.0           |
| Unknown                                       | 3,996  | 2,238   | 56.0           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

## **APPENDIX G**

**TABULATIONS FOR SIMULATION TO REVERT TO FEDERAL FOOD STAMP  
PROGRAM ASSET RULES AND ELIMINATE CATEGORICAL ELIGIBILITY FOR  
NON-PURE PUBLIC ASSISTANCE HOUSEHOLDS IN THE MATH SIPP+ MODEL**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE G.1

CHARACTERISTICS OF ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA Households

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                    |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Households                              | 18,841                                     | 100.0               | -8.1 ***                       | 11,035                   | 100.0               | -4.0 ***                       |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income                                     | 2,253                                      | 12.0                | -2.1 ***                       | 1,850                    | 16.8                | -2.0 ***                       |
| 1-50%   | 2,948                                      | 15.6                | -4.7 ***                       | 2,493                    | 22.6                | -4.3 ***                       |
| 51-100%                                       | 8,341                                      | 44.3                | -2.8 ***                       | 5,000                    | 45.3                | -2.1 ***                       |
| 101-130%                                      | 4,343                                      | 23.0                | -6.2 ***                       | 1,461                    | 13.2                | -5.5 ***                       |
| 131-200%                                      | 853  | 4.5                 | -52.3 ***                      | 193                      | 1.7                 | -38.2 ***                      |
| Greater than 200%                             | 103  | 0.5                 | -2.1                           | 38                       | 0.3                 | -3.6                           |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings                                      | 7,321                                      | 38.9                | -11.1 ***                      | 3,820                    | 34.6                | -6.2 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,593                                      | 8.5                 | -0.2 ***                       | 1,405                    | 12.7                | -0.1                           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,553                                      | 18.9                | -1.0 ***                       | 2,375                    | 21.5                | -0.4 ***                       |
| Social Security                               | 5,740                                      | 30.5                | -9.2 ***                       | 2,321                    | 21.0                | -2.8 ***                       |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 3,465                                      | 18.4                | -17.8 ***                      | 771                      | 7.0                 | -5.9 ***                       |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 5,123                                      | 27.2                | -4.2 ***                       | 4,163                    | 37.7                | -3.8 ***                       |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 10,253                                     | 54.4                | -6.2 ***                       | 6,101                    | 55.3                | -4.0 ***                       |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets                              | 8,709                                      | 46.2                | -13.5 ***                      | 4,393                    | 39.8                | -8.0 ***                       |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 5,511                                      | 29.3                | 21.2 ***                       | 2,562                    | 23.2                | 22.3 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 8,745                                      | 46.4                | -12.5 ***                      | 4,631                    | 42.0                | -7.2 ***                       |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 138  | 0.7                 | 656.4 ***                      | 69                       | 0.6                 | 512.8 ***                      |
| Home Equity                                   | 4,461                                      | 23.7                | -16.1 ***                      | 1,978                    | 17.9                | -10.4 ***                      |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 5,387                                      | 28.6                | -9.6 ***                       | 2,008                    | 18.2                | -3.1 ***                       |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 2,989                                      | 15.9                | -2.6 ***                       | 1,874                    | 17.0                | -1.3 ***                       |
| Households with children                      | 7,809                                      | 41.4                | -7.6 ***                       | 5,413                    | 49.1                | -4.5 ***                       |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,826                                      | 20.3                | -6.8 ***                       | 2,767                    | 25.1                | -4.3 ***                       |
| With school-age children                      | 6,200                                      | 32.9                | -7.5 ***                       | 4,269                    | 38.7                | -4.4 ***                       |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,667                                      | 8.9                 | -6.9 ***                       | 817                      | 7.4                 | -3.8 ***                       |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure                                   | 12,972                                     | 68.9                | -9.4 ***                       | 7,212                    | 65.4                | -4.9 ***                       |
| Low food-security                             | 2,205                                      | 11.7                | -4.1 ***                       | 1,406                    | 12.7                | -2.2 ***                       |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,438                                      | 7.6                 | -3.1 ***                       | 963                      | 8.7                 | -1.5 ***                       |
| Unknown                                       | 2,226                                      | 11.8                | -6.7 ***                       | 1,454                    | 13.2                | -3.2 ***                       |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.1)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE G.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA Households

|   | Individuals in Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|---|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                   |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Individuals   | 40,855  | 100.0               | -8.5 ***                       | 24,929                   | 100.0               | -4.6 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income   | 3,889   | 9.5                 | -2.6 ***                       | 3,256                    | 13.1                | -2.5 ***                       |
| 1-50%   | 8,219   | 20.1                | -4.0 ***                       | 7,148                    | 28.7                | -3.8 ***                       |
| 51-100%   | 17,197  | 42.1                | -3.5 ***                       | 10,558                   | 42.4                | -2.9 ***                       |
| 101-130%  | 9,959   | 24.4                | -6.3 ***                       | 3,577                    | 14.3                | -6.2 ***                       |
| 131-200%  | 1,447   | 3.5                 | -58.5 ***                      | 335                      | 1.3                 | -44.8 ***                      |
| Greater than 200%   | 143   | 0.3                 | -2.1                           | 55                       | 0.2                 | -2.5                           |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings  | 20,973  | 51.3                | -10.8 ***                      | 10,953                   | 43.9                | -6.5 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 5,010   | 12.3                | -0.4 ***                       | 4,406                    | 17.7                | -0.3                           |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 6,522   | 16.0                | -1.7 ***                       | 4,516                    | 18.1                | -0.5 ***                       |
| Social Security   | 8,684   | 21.3                | -9.9 ***                       | 3,786                    | 15.2                | -3.4 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 3,944   | 9.7                 | -22.3 ***                      | 840                      | 3.4                 | -7.5 ***                       |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 9,456   | 23.1                | -4.6 ***                       | 7,988                    | 32.0                | -4.2 ***                       |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 27,455  | 67.2                | -7.4 ***                       | 16,100                   | 64.6                | -4.6 ***                       |
| Individuals in Households with Assets                                     |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 18,403  | 45.0                | -14.5 ***                      | 9,862                    | 39.6                | -9.3 ***                       |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                              | 12,141  | 29.7                | 25.3 ***                       | 6,149                    | 24.7                | 26.9 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 21,339  | 52.2                | -12.3 ***                      | 11,886                   | 47.7                | -7.5 ***                       |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                                | 349   | 0.9                 | 924.6 ***                      | 192                      | 0.8                 | 828.8 ***                      |
| Home Equity   | 10,081  | 24.7                | -16.8 ***                      | 5,108                    | 20.5                | -11.7 ***                      |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults  | 7,313   | 17.9                | -10.9 ***                      | 2,645                    | 10.6                | -3.5 ***                       |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 6,073   | 14.9                | -2.8 ***                       | 3,823                    | 15.3                | -1.5 ***                       |
| Households with children  | 27,439  | 67.2                | -7.8 ***                       | 18,518                   | 74.3                | -4.8 ***                       |
| With preschool-age children   | 14,463  | 35.4                | -7.1 ***                       | 10,229                   | 41.0                | -4.6 ***                       |
| With school-age children  | 23,093  | 56.5                | -7.6 ***                       | 15,474                   | 62.1                | -4.6 ***                       |
| Households with noncitizens   | 4,823   | 11.8                | -7.4 ***                       | 2,399                    | 9.6                 | -4.0 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Food Security                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure   | 27,444  | 67.2                | -10.1 ***                      | 16,196                   | 65.0                | -5.6 ***                       |
| Low food-security   | 5,419   | 13.3                | -4.3 ***                       | 3,459                    | 13.9                | -2.2 ***                       |
| Very low food-security  | 3,435   | 8.4                 | -3.2 ***                       | 2,207                    | 8.9                 | -1.5 ***                       |
| Unknown   | 4,557   | 11.2                | -7.3 ***                       | 3,066                    | 12.3                | -4.0 ***                       |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.2)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE G.3

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA Households

|   | Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
|---|---|--------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                 |                                |                    | Participating Households |                                |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000s)                                       | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000s)        | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Benefits  | 3,111,968   | -4.8 ***                       | 165                | 2,332,332                | -3.9 ***                       | 211                |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| No income   | 539,393   | -2.5 ***                       | 239                | 449,668                  | -2.4 ***                       | 243                |
| 1-50%   | 986,604   | -4.3 ***                       | 335                | 860,657                  | -4.0 ***                       | 345                |
| 51-100%   | 1,173,728   | -4.0 ***                       | 141                | 820,532                  | -3.4 ***                       | 164                |
| 101-130%  | 351,561   | -5.8 ***                       | 81                 | 177,787                  | -6.1 ***                       | 122                |
| 131-200%  | 54,074  | -34.3 ***                      | 63                 | 19,407                   | -27.6 ***                      | 101                |
| Greater than 200%   | 6,607   | -3.5                           | 64                 | 4,281                    | -4.7                           | 113                |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                            |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Earnings  | 1,396,343   | -5.9 ***                       | 191                | 913,245                  | -5.0 ***                       | 239                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                             | 412,563   | -0.3 ***                       | 259                | 384,860                  | -0.3                           | 274                |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 353,844   | -0.7 ***                       | 100                | 294,108                  | -0.4 ***                       | 124                |
| Social Security   | 467,164   | -5.5 ***                       | 81                 | 288,494                  | -3.6 ***                       | 124                |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                 |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 34,870  | -17.8 ***                      | 10                 | 7,763                    | -5.9 ***                       | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 1,301,752   | -4.6 ***                       | 254                | 1,092,748                | -4.2 ***                       | 262                |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 1,775,346   | -4.7 ***                       | 173                | 1,231,821                | -3.7 ***                       | 202                |
| Benefits for Households with Assets                                 |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Financial Assets  | 1,321,899   | -9.7 ***                       | 152                | 908,393                  | -8.8 ***                       | 207                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                        | 882,191   | 24.6 ***                       | 160                | 584,597                  | 25.5 ***                       | 228                |
| Vehicle Assets  | 1,546,820   | -7.8 ***                       | 177                | 1,085,058                | -6.9 ***                       | 234                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                          | 26,801  | 924.5 ***                      | 194                | 18,107                   | 783.1 ***                      | 264                |
| Home Equity   | 688,760   | -12.3 ***                      | 154                | 455,286                  | -11.5 ***                      | 230                |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                   |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                                      | 410,906   | -7.0 ***                       | 76                 | 218,280                  | -4.3 ***                       | 109                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                          | 375,864   | -1.8 ***                       | 126                | 290,710                  | -1.6 ***                       | 155                |
| Households with children  | 2,135,126   | -4.5 ***                       | 273                | 1,692,957                | -3.9 ***                       | 313                |
| With preschool-age children   | 1,145,183   | -4.0 ***                       | 299                | 932,461                  | -3.6 ***                       | 337                |
| With school-age children  | 1,769,455   | -4.5 ***                       | 285                | 1,394,123                | -3.9 ***                       | 327                |
| Households with noncitizens   | 379,611   | -3.9 ***                       | 228                | 233,474                  | -3.5 ***                       | 286                |
| Benefits by Household Food Security                                 |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Food-secure   | 2,046,996   | -6.0 ***                       | 158                | 1,509,996                | -4.9 ***                       | 209                |
| Low food-security   | 404,911   | -2.0 ***                       | 184                | 306,198                  | -1.5 ***                       | 218                |
| Very low food-security  | 261,584   | -1.2 ***                       | 182                | 201,419                  | -1.1 ***                       | 209                |
| Unknown   | 398,476   | -3.7 ***                       | 179                | 314,719                  | -3.0 ***                       | 216                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from benefits for eligible households and participating households under current FSP rules (see Table D.3)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE G.4

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES  
Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA Households

|   | Average Value for Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change |                                |                             |                                |
|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible<br>Households                                      |                                | Participating<br>Households |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)   | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$)             | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 165   | 3.5 ***                        | 211                         | 0.1 ***                        |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 924   | -4.4 ***                       | 806                         | -1.5 ***                       |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 611   | -5.8 ***                       | 496                         | -1.9 ***                       |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Earnings  | 995   | -5.2 ***                       | 899                         | -2.6 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 367   | 0.0 ***                        | 371                         | 0.0 *                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 486   | -0.1 ***                       | 495                         | 0.0 ***                        |
| Social Security   | 705   | -3.4 ***                       | 594                         | -0.6 ***                       |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 35,078  | -34.3 ***                      | 42,256                      | -24.3 ***                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 987   | 56.4 **                        | 1,124                       | 96.5                           |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,020   | -15.1 ***                      | 2,007                       | -13.3 ***                      |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,161   | -6.9 ***                       | 1,156                       | -18.5 ***                      |
| Home Equity   | 90,049  | -5.9 ***                       | 81,054                      | -5.8 ***                       |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.4)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance



TABLE G.5

ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA Households

|   | Number of Households Eligible under Simulated Change (000s)           |            |        |  |            |        |
|---|---|------------|--------|--|------------|--------|
|   | All Eligible Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        | Participating Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        |
|   | 0 - 100%  | 101 - 130% | 131% + | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                                | 13,542  | 4,343      | 956    | 9,343  | 1,461      | 231    |
| Households with Income from                     |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Earnings  | 4,289   | 2,678      | 354    | 2,688  | 1,040      | 92     |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy<br>Families      | 1,393   | 164        | 36     | 1,284  | 96         | 24     |
| Supplemental Security Income                    | 3,074   | 379        | 99     | 2,181  | 166        | 28     |
| Social Security                                 | 3,412   | 1,604      | 724    | 1,818  | 350        | 152    |
| Households with Assets                          |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Financial Assets                                | 5,628   | 2,408      | 673    | 3,506  | 753        | 134    |
| Financial assets countable under<br>state rules | 3,286   | 1,742      | 483    | 1,950  | 516        | 96     |
| Vehicle Assets                                  | 5,721   | 2,440      | 585    | 3,748  | 795        | 89     |
| Vehicle assets countable under<br>state rules   | 97  | 31         | 10     | 60   | 9          | 0      |
| Home Equity                                     | 2,809   | 1,227      | 425    | 1,587  | 330        | 60     |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE G.6

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

All Eligible Households

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA Households

|   | Average Values among All Eligible Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|---|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                             |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%  |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)  | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 199   | -0.8 ***                    | 81           | 0.4 ***                     | 63           | 34.9 ***                    |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 719   | 0.1 ***                     | 1,307        | -0.3 ***                    | 1,594        | -3.6 ***                    |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 483   | -0.2 ***                    | 834          | -0.7 ***                    | 804          | -18.6 ***                   |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 760   | -0.4 ***                    | 1,330        | -0.4 ***                    | 1,305        | -14.8 ***                   |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 371   | 0.0                         | 341          | -0.1 **                     | 324          | -0.4 ***                    |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 468   | 0.0 ***                     | 633          | -0.1 ***                    | 504          | 2.5 ***                     |
| Social Security   | 574   | -0.3 ***                    | 827          | -0.8 ***                    | 1,046        | -1.7 ***                    |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 33,554  | -20.5 ***                   | 38,096       | -17.2 ***                   | 37,028       | -68.1 **                    |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 705   | 25.3 ***                    | 731          | 20.0 ***                    | 3,824        | 239.7                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 1,960   | -13.2 ***                   | 2,094        | -12.7 ***                   | 2,295        | -21.5 ***                   |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,098   | -17.2 ***                   | 1,340        | 12.0 ***                    | 1,218        | 15.8 **                     |
| Home Equity   | 85,991  | -5.8 ***                    | 92,850       | -2.8 ***                    | 108,764      | -2.6 ***                    |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.6)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE G.7

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

Participating Households

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA Households

|   | Average Values among Participating Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|--|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                              |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%   |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)   | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 228  | -0.8 ***                    | 122          | -0.6 ***                    | 103          | 15.2 ***                    |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 675  | 0.3 ***                     | 1,344        | -0.6 ***                    | 1,652        | 0.1 ***                     |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 423  | 0.0 ***                     | 734          | -0.8 ***                    | 851          | -3.2 ***                    |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 719  | -0.4 ***                    | 1,312        | -0.6 ***                    | 1,503        | -3.6 ***                    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 373  | 0.0                         | 353          | 0.1                         | 318          | -0.3                        |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 484  | 0.0 **                      | 649          | 0.3 **                      | 462          | -0.1 **                     |
| Social Security   | 528  | -0.2 ***                    | 786          | -0.7 ***                    | 949          | 0.8 ***                     |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 38,587   | -20.7 ***                   | 59,412       | -12.6 ***                   | 41,852       | -69.6                       |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 670  | 24.9 ***                    | 672          | 26.2 ***                    | 12,734       | 800.1                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 1,935  | -13.0 ***                   | 2,284        | -13.9 ***                   | 2,579        | -4.9 ***                    |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,193  | -15.0 ***                   | 879          | -44.8                       | 2,235        | 186.9                       |
| Home Equity   | 80,499   | -7.0 ***                    | 74,807       | -1.9 ***                    | 129,731      | 15.5 ***                    |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.7)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE G.8

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO  
FSP RULES BY NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE  
Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA  
Households

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |   |                     |
|---|--|---------------------|---|---------------------|
|   | Eligible under All<br>State Rules          |                     | Eligible under Some<br>But Not All State<br>Rules |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)                                  | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 13,849                                     | 100.0               | 4,991   | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |   |                     |
| No income                                     | 2,013                                      | 14.5                | 240   | 4.8                 |
| 1-50%   | 2,787                                      | 20.1                | 162   | 3.2                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 4,997                                      | 36.1                | 3,344   | 67.0                |
| 101-130%                                      | 3,395                                      | 24.5                | 948   | 19.0                |
| 131-200%                                      | 576  | 4.2                 | 278   | 5.6                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 83   | 0.6                 | 20  | 0.4                 |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |   |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 6,375                                      | 46.0                | 946   | 19.0                |
| TANF  | 1,445                                      | 10.4                | 148   | 3.0                 |
| SSI   | 941  | 6.8                 | 2,611   | 52.3                |
| Social Security                               | 3,290                                      | 23.8                | 2,449   | 49.1                |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |   |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,673                                      | 12.1                | 1,791   | 35.9                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 4,415                                      | 31.9                | 707   | 14.2                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 7,761                                      | 56.0                | 2,492   | 49.9                |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |   |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 6,781                                      | 49.0                | 1,928   | 38.6                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 4,522                                      | 32.7                | 989   | 19.8                |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 6,664                                      | 48.1                | 2,080   | 41.7                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 118  | 0.9                 | 20  | 0.4                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 3,133                                      | 22.6                | 1,328   | 26.6                |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |   |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,946                                      | 21.3                | 2,440   | 48.9                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,442                                      | 10.4                | 1,547   | 31.0                |
| Households with children                      | 7,035                                      | 50.8                | 775   | 15.5                |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,442                                      | 24.9                | 384   | 7.7                 |
| With school-age children                      | 5,617                                      | 40.6                | 583   | 11.7                |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,325                                      | 9.6                 | 343   | 6.9                 |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |   |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 9,428                                      | 68.1                | 3,544   | 71.0                |
| Low food-security                             | 1,606                                      | 11.6                | 598   | 12.0                |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,087                                      | 7.8                 | 351   | 7.0                 |
| Unknown                                       | 1,728                                      | 12.5                | 498   | 10.0                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE G.9

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME  
BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA Households

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
|---|---|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                     | In 6 to 46 States |                     | In 1 to 5 States |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s) | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 4,059   | 100.0               | 866               | 100.0               | 66               | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| No income                                     | 114   | 2.8                 | 125               | 14.4                | 2                | 2.6                 |
| 1-50%   | 82  | 2.0                 | 73                | 8.4                 | 7                | 9.9                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 3,144   | 77.5                | 184               | 21.2                | 17               | 25.3                |
| 101-130%                                      | 603   | 14.9                | 311               | 35.9                | 34               | 50.6                |
| 131-200%                                      | 116   | 2.9                 | 155               | 17.9                | 6                | 9.5                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 0   | 0.0                 | 18                | 2.1                 | 1                | 2.1                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 469   | 11.6                | 440               | 50.8                | 37               | 55.7                |
| TANF  | 81  | 2.0                 | 64                | 7.4                 | 3                | 4.0                 |
| SSI   | 2,507   | 61.8                | 104               | 12.0                | 1                | 1.2                 |
| Social Security                               | 2,191   | 54.0                | 239               | 27.6                | 19               | 29.2                |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,555   | 38.3                | 216               | 25.0                | 20               | 29.7                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 506   | 12.5                | 193               | 22.3                | 9                | 12.8                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 1,998   | 49.2                | 457               | 52.7                | 38               | 57.5                |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 1,411   | 34.8                | 470               | 54.2                | 48               | 71.6                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 600   | 14.8                | 349               | 40.3                | 40               | 60.8                |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 1,444   | 35.6                | 591               | 68.3                | 45               | 67.6                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 8   | 0.2                 | 9                 | 1.0                 | 3                | 4.3                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 1,013   | 25.0                | 289               | 33.4                | 26               | 39.5                |
| Household Composition                         |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,185   | 53.8                | 237               | 27.4                | 18               | 26.5                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,394   | 34.3                | 145               | 16.8                | 7                | 11.3                |
| Households with children                      | 347   | 8.5                 | 400               | 46.2                | 28               | 41.8                |
| With preschool-age children                   | 163   | 4.0                 | 212               | 24.5                | 9                | 13.3                |
| With school-age children                      | 261   | 6.4                 | 299               | 34.5                | 24               | 35.9                |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 211   | 5.2                 | 124               | 14.3                | 8                | 11.8                |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 2,897   | 71.4                | 595               | 68.7                | 53               | 80.0                |
| Low food-security                             | 483   | 11.9                | 112               | 12.9                | 3                | 5.2                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 302   | 7.4                 | 47                | 5.4                 | 1                | 2.0                 |
| Unknown                                       | 377   | 9.3                 | 112               | 13.0                | 9                | 12.9                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE G.10

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA Households

|   | Potential Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change<br>in Some But Not All States |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
|---|---|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                    | In 6 to 46 States |                    | In 1 to 5 States |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000) | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Households                              | 258,613   | 64                 | 113,541           | 131                | 7,698            | 116                |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| No income                                     | 18,821  | 165                | 26,719            | 214                | 469              | 269                |
| 1-50%   | 16,227  | 198                | 20,496            | 280                | 1,460            | 222                |
| 51-100%                                       | 184,744   | 59                 | 36,998            | 201                | 2,232            | 133                |
| 101-130%                                      | 33,644  | 56                 | 25,219            | 81                 | 3,214            | 96                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 5,175   | 45                 | 3,615             | 23                 | 245              | 39                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 1   | 10                 | 494               | 27                 | 78               | 56                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Earnings                                      | 47,935  | 102                | 57,542            | 131                | 5,114            | 138                |
| TANF  | 11,176  | 138                | 7,558             | 118                | 343              | 130                |
| SSI   | 132,806   | 53                 | 6,785             | 66                 | 65               | 79                 |
| Social Security                               | 115,766   | 53                 | 11,915            | 50                 | 962              | 50                 |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 15,653  | 10                 | 2,178             | 10                 | 199              | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 83,770  | 166                | 44,632            | 231                | 1,982            | 233                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 159,191   | 80                 | 66,731            | 146                | 5,518            | 145                |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Financial Assets                              | 92,321  | 65                 | 61,190            | 130                | 6,001            | 126                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 49,132  | 82                 | 46,835            | 134                | 5,361            | 133                |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 100,214   | 69                 | 85,120            | 144                | 5,465            | 122                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 412   | 51                 | 1,085             | 122                | 492              | 173                |
| Home Equity                                   | 60,681  | 60                 | 43,710            | 151                | 3,101            | 118                |
| Household Composition                         |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                | 124,060   | 57                 | 12,816            | 54                 | 1,003            | 57                 |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 81,135  | 58                 | 11,939            | 82                 | 480              | 64                 |
| Households with children                      | 50,371  | 145                | 75,305            | 188                | 5,066            | 183                |
| With preschool-age children                   | 24,560  | 151                | 44,942            | 212                | 2,126            | 240                |
| With school-age children                      | 37,393  | 143                | 58,238            | 195                | 4,186            | 176                |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 23,534  | 111                | 23,755            | 192                | 1,124            | 143                |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Food-secure                                   | 184,826   | 64                 | 74,722            | 126                | 5,656            | 107                |
| Low food-security                             | 26,649  | 55                 | 17,881            | 160                | 311              | 90                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 16,820  | 56                 | 5,007             | 106                | 200              | 154                |
| Unknown                                       | 30,319  | 80                 | 15,932            | 142                | 1,532            | 180                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE G.11

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA Households

|  | Average among Households by State<br>Eligibility under Simulated Change (\$) |  |
|--|--|--|
|  | Households Eligible<br>under All State Rules                                 | Households Eligible<br>under Some But Not<br>All State Rules |
| Potential Monthly Benefit  | 197  | 76   |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income         | 938  | 889  |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income    | 617  | 596  |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with<br>Income Type |  |  |
| Earnings   | 974  | 1,136  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 372  | 322  |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 545  | 465  |
| Social Security  | 761  | 628  |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type                  |  |  |
| Financial Assets   | 39,042   | 21,136   |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                       | 604  | 2,736  |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,836  | 2,610  |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                         | 1,012  | 2,057  |
| Home Equity  | 86,902   | 97,471   |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE G.12

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES  
 Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA Households

|   | Average among Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                               |                              |
|---|--|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Eligible in<br>47 to 50  | Eligible in 6<br>to 46 States | Eligible in 1<br>to 5 States |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 64   | 131                           | 116                          |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 801  | 1,326                         | 1,245                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 532  | 915                           | 840                          |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |  |                               |                              |
| Earnings  | 1,012  | 1,250                         | 1,362                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 338  | 305                           | 253                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 457  | 671                           | 288                          |
| Social Security   | 597  | 894                           | 889                          |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |                               |                              |
| Financial Assets  | 3,961  | 63,931                        | 108,185                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 487  | 654                           | 54,201                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 1,326  | 5,706                         | 3,123                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 395  | 2,282                         | 6,048                        |
| Home Equity   | 95,111   | 101,233                       | 147,268                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update



TABLE G.13

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA  
Households

|   | All Households   |   |                |
|---|------------------|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s) | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |                  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 113,969          | 18,841  | 16.5           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500            | 2,253   | 90.1           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942            | 2,948   | 74.8           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815            | 8,341   | 85.0           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389            | 4,343   | 68.0           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,601           | 853   | 5.8            |
| Greater than 200%                             | 76,722           | 103   | 0.1            |
| Households with Income from                   |                  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 84,522           | 7,321   | 8.7            |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,784            | 1,593   | 89.3           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,780            | 3,553   | 74.3           |
| Social Security                               | 30,477           | 5,740   | 18.8           |
| Households with Assets                        |                  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 96,091           | 8,709   | 9.1            |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 85,208           | 5,511   | 6.5            |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 82,817           | 8,745   | 10.6           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 11,990           | 138   | 1.2            |
| Home Equity                                   | 66,437           | 4,461   | 6.7            |
| Household Composition                         |                  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 32,187           | 5,387   | 16.7           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 6,197            | 2,989   | 48.2           |
| Households with children                      | 39,580           | 7,809   | 19.7           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 15,751           | 3,826   | 24.3           |
| With school-age children                      | 31,881           | 6,200   | 19.4           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 6,485            | 1,667   | 25.7           |
| Household Food Security                       |                  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 95,441           | 12,972  | 13.6           |
| Low food-security                             | 5,234            | 2,205   | 42.1           |
| Very low food-security                        | 2,903            | 1,438   | 49.5           |
| Unknown                                       | 10,390           | 2,226   | 21.4           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE G.14

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS WITH INCOME BELOW 200 PERCENT OF POVERTY  
 ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED  
 Simulated Change: Revert to Federal Asset Rules, No Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure PA  
 Households

|   | Households with Gross Income below 200<br>Percent of Poverty |   |                |
|---|--|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)   | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 37,223   | 18,738  | 50.3           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500  | 2,253   | 90.1           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942  | 2,948   | 74.8           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815  | 8,341   | 85.0           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389  | 4,343   | 68.0           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,577   | 853   | 5.9            |
| Households with Income from                   |  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 17,865   | 7,278   | 40.7           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,672  | 1,588   | 95.0           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,070  | 3,548   | 87.2           |
| Social Security                               | 12,941   | 5,671   | 43.8           |
| Households with Assets                        |  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 24,154   | 8,623   | 35.7           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 19,150   | 5,466   | 28.5           |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 22,032   | 8,686   | 39.4           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 1,671  | 136   | 8.2            |
| Home Equity                                   | 14,125   | 4,430   | 31.4           |
| Household Composition                         |  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 12,411   | 5,314   | 42.8           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,956  | 2,973   | 75.2           |
| Households with children                      | 14,638   | 7,803   | 53.3           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 6,748  | 3,824   | 56.7           |
| With school-age children                      | 11,725   | 6,195   | 52.8           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 2,939  | 1,660   | 56.5           |
| Household Food Security                       |  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 28,000   | 12,887  | 46.0           |
| Low food-security                             | 3,233  | 2,193   | 67.8           |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,994  | 1,433   | 71.8           |
| Unknown                                       | 3,996  | 2,226   | 55.7           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

## **APPENDIX H**

### **TABULATIONS FOR SIMULATION TO INCREASE ASSET LIMITS BY \$1,000 IN THE MATH SIPP+ MODEL**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE H.1

CHARACTERISTICS OF ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                    |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Households                              | 20,843                                     | 100.0               | 1.7 ***                        | 11,675                   | 100.0               | 1.5 ***                        |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income                                     | 2,332                                      | 11.2                | 1.3 ***                        | 1,905                    | 16.3                | 1.0 ***                        |
| 1-50%   | 3,160                                      | 15.2                | 2.2 ***                        | 2,670                    | 22.9                | 2.4 ***                        |
| 51-100%                                       | 8,678                                      | 41.6                | 1.2 ***                        | 5,157                    | 44.2                | 1.0 ***                        |
| 101-130%                                      | 4,745                                      | 22.8                | 2.5 ***                        | 1,587                    | 13.6                | 2.6 ***                        |
| 131-200%                                      | 1,822                                      | 8.7                 | 1.9 ***                        | 317                      | 2.7                 | 1.5                            |
| Greater than 200%                             | 107  | 0.5                 | 1.9                            | 39                       | 0.3                 | 0.0                            |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings                                      | 8,374                                      | 40.2                | 1.7 ***                        | 4,134                    | 35.4                | 1.5 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,598                                      | 7.7                 | 0.1                            | 1,408                    | 12.1                | 0.1                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,598                                      | 17.3                | 0.3 *                          | 2,387                    | 20.4                | 0.1                            |
| Social Security                               | 6,451                                      | 31.0                | 2.0 ***                        | 2,429                    | 20.8                | 1.7 ***                        |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 4,275                                      | 20.5                | 1.5 ***                        | 827                      | 7.1                 | 0.9                            |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 5,459                                      | 26.2                | 2.1 ***                        | 4,418                    | 37.8                | 2.1 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 11,110                                     | 53.3                | 1.6 ***                        | 6,431                    | 55.1                | 1.2 ***                        |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets                              | 10,413                                     | 50.0                | 3.5 ***                        | 4,951                    | 42.4                | 3.7 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 4,893                                      | 23.5                | 7.6 ***                        | 2,269                    | 19.4                | 8.3 ***                        |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 10,260                                     | 49.2                | 2.7 ***                        | 5,119                    | 43.8                | 2.6 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 33   | 0.2                 | 79.6 ***                       | 18                       | 0.2                 | 62.6 ***                       |
| Home Equity                                   | 5,467                                      | 26.2                | 2.8 ***                        | 2,270                    | 19.4                | 2.9 ***                        |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 6,118                                      | 29.4                | 2.7 ***                        | 2,128                    | 18.2                | 2.7 ***                        |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,079                                      | 14.8                | 0.4 **                         | 1,907                    | 16.3                | 0.4 *                          |
| Households with children                      | 8,566                                      | 41.1                | 1.3 ***                        | 5,736                    | 49.1                | 1.2 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children                   | 4,157                                      | 19.9                | 1.2 ***                        | 2,930                    | 25.1                | 1.3 ***                        |
| With school-age children                      | 6,787                                      | 32.6                | 1.3 ***                        | 4,513                    | 38.7                | 1.1 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,820                                      | 8.7                 | 1.6 ***                        | 856                      | 7.3                 | 0.8 *                          |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure                                   | 14,624                                     | 70.2                | 2.1 ***                        | 7,730                    | 66.2                | 1.9 ***                        |
| Low food-security                             | 2,309                                      | 11.1                | 0.4                            | 1,440                    | 12.3                | 0.2                            |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,487                                      | 7.1                 | 0.3                            | 977                      | 8.4                 | 0.0                            |
| Unknown                                       | 2,424                                      | 11.6                | 1.6 ***                        | 1,528                    | 13.1                | 1.8 ***                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.1)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE H.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|  | Individuals in Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|--|---|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|  | All Eligible Households                                   |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|  | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Individuals  | 45,396  | 100.0               | 1.7 ***                        | 26,528                   | 100.0               | 1.5 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income  | 4,046   | 8.9                 | 1.4 ***                        | 3,381                    | 12.7                | 1.2 **                         |
| 1-50%  | 8,705   | 19.2                | 1.6 ***                        | 7,561                    | 28.5                | 1.8 ***                        |
| 51-100%  | 18,069  | 39.8                | 1.4 ***                        | 11,015                   | 41.5                | 1.3 ***                        |
| 101-130%   | 10,895  | 24.0                | 2.5 ***                        | 3,903                    | 14.7                | 2.3 ***                        |
| 131-200%   | 3,533   | 7.8                 | 1.4 ***                        | 612                      | 2.3                 | 0.9 *                          |
| Greater than 200%  | 148   | 0.3                 | 1.3                            | 57                       | 0.2                 | 0.0                            |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                             |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings   | 23,927  | 52.7                | 1.7 ***                        | 11,921                   | 44.9                | 1.7 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                | 5,034   | 11.1                | 0.1                            | 4,422                    | 16.7                | 0.1                            |
| Supplemental Security Income   | 6,679   | 14.7                | 0.7                            | 4,555                    | 17.2                | 0.3                            |
| Social Security  | 9,820   | 21.6                | 1.9 ***                        | 3,976                    | 15.0                | 1.5 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                 |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit   | 5,144   | 11.3                | 1.3 ***                        | 916                      | 3.5                 | 0.8                            |
| Eligible for maximum benefit   | 10,102  | 22.3                | 1.9 ***                        | 8,498                    | 32.0                | 1.9 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit   | 30,150  | 66.4                | 1.7 ***                        | 17,114                   | 64.5                | 1.4 ***                        |
| Individuals in Households with Assets                                  |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets   | 22,284  | 49.1                | 3.5 ***                        | 11,275                   | 42.5                | 3.7 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                           | 10,431  | 23.0                | 7.7 ***                        | 5,241                    | 19.8                | 8.2 ***                        |
| Vehicle Assets   | 24,935  | 54.9                | 2.5 ***                        | 13,158                   | 49.6                | 2.4 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                             | 71  | 0.2                 | 109.9 ***                      | 38                       | 0.1                 | 85.0 ***                       |
| Home Equity  | 12,484  | 27.5                | 3.0 ***                        | 5,950                    | 22.4                | 2.9 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                   |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults   | 8,470   | 18.7                | 3.1 ***                        | 2,823                    | 10.6                | 3.0 ***                        |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                             | 6,301   | 13.9                | 0.9 *                          | 3,927                    | 14.8                | 1.1                            |
| Households with children   | 30,180  | 66.5                | 1.4 ***                        | 19,701                   | 74.3                | 1.3 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children  | 15,796  | 34.8                | 1.5 ***                        | 10,888                   | 41.0                | 1.6 ***                        |
| With school-age children   | 25,331  | 55.8                | 1.4 ***                        | 16,404                   | 61.8                | 1.1 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens  | 5,317   | 11.7                | 2.0 ***                        | 2,521                    | 9.5                 | 0.9                            |
| Individuals by Household Food Security                                 |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure  | 31,154  | 68.6                | 2.1 ***                        | 17,472                   | 65.9                | 1.9 ***                        |
| Low food-security  | 5,677   | 12.5                | 0.3                            | 3,540                    | 13.3                | 0.1                            |
| Very low food-security   | 3,551   | 7.8                 | 0.1                            | 2,242                    | 8.5                 | 0.0                            |
| Unknown  | 5,014   | 11.0                | 2.0 ***                        | 3,274                    | 12.3                | 2.5 **                         |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.2)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE H.3

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|  | Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
|--|---|--------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|
|  | All Eligible Households                                 |                                |                    | Participating Households |                                |                    |
|  | Total<br>(\$000s)                                       | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000s)        | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Benefits   | 3,325,365   | 1.7 ***                        | 160                | 2,467,199                | 1.6 ***                        | 211                |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| No income  | 560,676   | 1.3 ***                        | 240                | 466,259                  | 1.2 ***                        | 245                |
| 1-50%  | 1,049,277   | 1.8 ***                        | 332                | 913,795                  | 1.9 ***                        | 342                |
| 51-100%  | 1,240,500   | 1.5 ***                        | 143                | 860,936                  | 1.4 ***                        | 167                |
| 101-130%   | 382,960   | 2.6 ***                        | 81                 | 194,315                  | 2.6 ***                        | 122                |
| 131-200%   | 85,084  | 3.4 ***                        | 47                 | 27,403                   | 2.2                            | 86                 |
| Greater than 200%  | 6,868   | 0.3                            | 64                 | 4,490                    | 0.0                            | 114                |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                               |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Earnings   | 1,507,763   | 1.6 ***                        | 180                | 977,527                  | 1.6 ***                        | 236                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                | 414,050   | 0.1                            | 259                | 386,209                  | 0.1                            | 274                |
| Supplemental Security Income   | 358,187   | 0.5 *                          | 100                | 296,079                  | 0.3                            | 124                |
| Social Security  | 505,692   | 2.2 ***                        | 78                 | 305,256                  | 2.0 ***                        | 126                |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit   | 43,022  | 1.5 ***                        | 10                 | 8,325                    | 0.9                            | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit   | 1,390,299   | 1.9 ***                        | 255                | 1,161,949                | 1.9 ***                        | 263                |
| Eligible for other benefit   | 1,892,044   | 1.6 ***                        | 170                | 1,296,926                | 1.4 ***                        | 202                |
| Benefits for Households with Assets                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Financial Assets   | 1,519,305   | 3.8 ***                        | 146                | 1,034,708                | 3.9 ***                        | 209                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                           | 763,579   | 7.8 ***                        | 156                | 504,539                  | 8.3 ***                        | 222                |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,723,149   | 2.7 ***                        | 168                | 1,196,742                | 2.6 ***                        | 234                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                             | 5,338   | 104.1 ***                      | 163                | 3,823                    | 86.4 ***                       | 210                |
| Home Equity  | 810,272   | 3.2 ***                        | 148                | 530,458                  | 3.2 ***                        | 234                |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                      |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Households with elderly adults   | 459,487   | 4.0 ***                        | 75                 | 237,535                  | 4.2 ***                        | 112                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                             | 386,596   | 1.0 **                         | 126                | 298,707                  | 1.2 *                          | 157                |
| Households with children   | 2,262,864   | 1.2 ***                        | 264                | 1,783,176                | 1.2 ***                        | 311                |
| With preschool-age children  | 1,209,569   | 1.4 ***                        | 291                | 981,000                  | 1.4 ***                        | 335                |
| With school-age children   | 1,873,767   | 1.2 ***                        | 276                | 1,466,916                | 1.1 ***                        | 325                |
| Households with noncitizens  | 399,700   | 1.2 ***                        | 220                | 243,560                  | 0.7 *                          | 285                |
| Benefits by Household Food Security                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Food-secure  | 2,222,803   | 2.1 ***                        | 152                | 1,619,251                | 1.9 ***                        | 209                |
| Low food-security  | 414,000   | 0.2                            | 179                | 311,231                  | 0.1                            | 216                |
| Very low food-security   | 264,895   | 0.0                            | 178                | 203,723                  | 0.0                            | 208                |
| Unknown  | 423,666   | 2.4 ***                        | 175                | 332,994                  | 2.6 ***                        | 218                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from benefits for eligible households and participating households under current FSP rules (see Table D.3)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE H.4

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|   | Average Value for Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change |                                |                             |                                |
|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible<br>Households                                      |                                | Participating<br>Households |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)   | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$)             | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 160   | 0.0 ***                        | 211                         | 0.1 ***                        |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 967   | 0.1 ***                        | 818                         | -0.1 ***                       |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 649   | 0.1 ***                        | 506                         | 0.2 ***                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Earnings  | 1,051   | 0.2 ***                        | 926                         | 0.3 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 367   | 0.0                            | 371                         | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 487   | 0.1                            | 495                         | 0.0                            |
| Social Security   | 731   | 0.2 ***                        | 599                         | 0.2 ***                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 53,318  | -0.1 ***                       | 55,803                      | -0.1 ***                       |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 785   | 24.5 ***                       | 735                         | 28.5 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,427   | 2.1 ***                        | 2,391                       | 3.3 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,582   | 26.8 ***                       | 1,604                       | 13.1 ***                       |
| Home Equity   | 96,933  | 1.3 ***                        | 87,523                      | 1.8 ***                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.4)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance



TABLE H.5

ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|   | Number of Households Eligible under Simulated Change (000s)           |            |        |  |            |        |
|---|---|------------|--------|--|------------|--------|
|   | All Eligible Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        | Participating Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        |
|   | 0 - 100%  | 101 - 130% | 131% + | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                                | 14,170  | 4,745      | 1,929  | 9,732  | 1,587      | 356    |
| Households with Income from                     |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Earnings  | 4,510   | 2,878      | 985    | 2,819  | 1,123      | 193    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy<br>Families      | 1,395   | 166        | 37     | 1,286  | 97         | 25     |
| Supplemental Security Income                    | 3,082   | 394        | 122    | 2,186  | 170        | 30     |
| Social Security                                 | 3,569   | 1,784      | 1,099  | 1,879  | 378        | 172    |
| Households with Assets                          |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Financial Assets                                | 6,221   | 2,770      | 1,423  | 3,877  | 864        | 210    |
| Financial assets countable under<br>state rules | 2,887   | 1,539      | 466    | 1,725  | 453        | 91     |
| Vehicle Assets                                  | 6,232   | 2,759      | 1,269  | 4,061  | 892        | 165    |
| Vehicle assets countable under<br>state rules   | 22  | 7          | 5      | 15   | 3          | 0      |
| Home Equity                                     | 3,162   | 1,426      | 879    | 1,790  | 379        | 102    |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE H.6

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

All Eligible Households

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|   | Average Values among All Eligible Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|---|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                             |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%  |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)  | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 201   | 0.1 ***                     | 81           | 0.1 ***                     | 48           | 1.3 **                      |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 718   | -0.1 ***                    | 1,311        | 0.0 ***                     | 1,651        | -0.2 ***                    |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 485   | 0.1 ***                     | 840          | -0.1 ***                    | 980          | -0.8 ***                    |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 764   | 0.2 ***                     | 1,340        | 0.3 ***                     | 1,521        | -0.7 *                      |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 371   | 0.0                         | 342          | 0.1                         | 325          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 468   | 0.0                         | 637          | 0.4                         | 483          | -1.7                        |
| Social Security   | 576   | 0.1 ***                     | 836          | 0.2 ***                     | 1,065        | 0.1 ***                     |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 42,031  | -0.4 ***                    | 47,660       | 3.6 **                      | 113,686      | -2.1 **                     |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 711   | 26.4 ***                    | 772          | 26.6 ***                    | 1,290        | 14.6 ***                    |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,323   | 2.9 ***                     | 2,443        | 1.8 ***                     | 2,904        | -0.6 **                     |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,670   | 25.9 ***                    | 1,359        | 13.5                        | 1,482        | 40.9                        |
| Home Equity   | 93,276  | 2.2 ***                     | 95,723       | 0.2 ***                     | 112,052      | 0.3 *                       |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.6)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE H.7

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

Participating Households  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|   | Average Values among Participating Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|--|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                              |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%   |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)   | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 230  | 0.2 ***                     | 122          | 0.0 ***                     | 90           | 0.5                         |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 672  | -0.2 ***                    | 1,351        | -0.1 ***                    | 1,649        | -0.2                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 424  | 0.2 ***                     | 739          | -0.1 ***                    | 873          | -0.7                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 724  | 0.3 ***                     | 1,325        | 0.4 ***                     | 1,557        | -0.1                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 373  | 0.0                         | 353          | 0.0                         | 319          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 484  | 0.0                         | 647          | 0.0                         | 456          | -1.5                        |
| Social Security   | 529  | 0.1 ***                     | 790          | -0.2                        | 945          | 0.3                         |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 48,403   | -0.6 ***                    | 69,723       | 2.5                         | 135,084      | -2.0                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 700  | 30.4 ***                    | 714          | 34.0 ***                    | 1,516        | 7.2                         |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,310  | 3.8 ***                     | 2,706        | 2.0 **                      | 2,685        | -1.0                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,631  | 16.2 ***                    | 1,604        | 0.7                         | 779          | 0.0                         |
| Home Equity   | 88,441   | 2.1 ***                     | 76,901       | 0.9                         | 110,841      | -1.4                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.7)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE H.8

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO  
FSP RULES BY NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |          |                         |          |
|---|--|----------|-------------------------|----------|
|   | Eligible under All                         |          | Eligible under Some     |          |
|   | State Rules                                |          | But Not All State Rules |          |
|   | Number                                     | Percent  | Number                  | Percent  |
|   | (000s)                                     | of Total | (000s)                  | of Total |
| Total Households                              | 14,278                                     | 100.0    | 6,565                   | 100.0    |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |          |                         |          |
| No income                                     | 2,059                                      | 14.4     | 273                     | 4.2      |
| 1-50%   | 2,865                                      | 20.1     | 295                     | 4.5      |
| 51-100%                                       | 5,120                                      | 35.9     | 3,558                   | 54.2     |
| 101-130%                                      | 3,539                                      | 24.8     | 1,206                   | 18.4     |
| 131-200%                                      | 613  | 4.3      | 1,209                   | 18.4     |
| Greater than 200%                             | 83   | 0.6      | 24                      | 0.4      |
| Households with Income from                   |  |          |                         |          |
| Earnings                                      | 6,547                                      | 45.9     | 1,827                   | 27.8     |
| TANF  | 1,460                                      | 10.2     | 138                     | 2.1      |
| SSI   | 956  | 6.7      | 2,642                   | 40.2     |
| Social Security                               | 3,432                                      | 24.0     | 3,019                   | 46.0     |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |          |                         |          |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,744                                      | 12.2     | 2,530                   | 38.5     |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 4,544                                      | 31.8     | 915                     | 13.9     |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 7,990                                      | 56.0     | 3,119                   | 47.5     |
| Households with Assets                        |  |          |                         |          |
| Financial Assets                              | 7,160                                      | 50.1     | 3,253                   | 49.5     |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 3,979                                      | 27.9     | 914                     | 13.9     |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 6,986                                      | 48.9     | 3,274                   | 49.9     |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 10   | 0.1      | 22                      | 0.3      |
| Home Equity                                   | 3,305                                      | 23.1     | 2,162                   | 32.9     |
| Household Composition                         |  |          |                         |          |
| Households with elderly adults                | 3,122                                      | 21.9     | 2,996                   | 45.6     |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,458                                      | 10.2     | 1,621                   | 24.7     |
| Households with children                      | 7,205                                      | 50.5     | 1,360                   | 20.7     |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,529                                      | 24.7     | 628                     | 9.6      |
| With school-age children                      | 5,740                                      | 40.2     | 1,047                   | 16.0     |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,366                                      | 9.6      | 454                     | 6.9      |
| Household Food Security                       |  |          |                         |          |
| Food-secure                                   | 9,776                                      | 68.5     | 4,848                   | 73.8     |
| Low food-security                             | 1,631                                      | 11.4     | 678                     | 10.3     |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,094                                      | 7.7      | 393                     | 6.0      |
| Unknown                                       | 1,778                                      | 12.5     | 646                     | 9.8      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE H.9

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME  
BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
|---|---|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                     | In 6 to 46 States |                     | In 1 to 5 States |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s) | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 4,386   | 100.0               | 1,877             | 100.0               | 302              | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| No income                                     | 147   | 3.4                 | 126               | 6.7                 | 0                | 0.1                 |
| 1-50%   | 137   | 3.1                 | 157               | 8.3                 | 1                | 0.5                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 3,278   | 74.7                | 278               | 14.8                | 3                | 0.9                 |
| 101-130%                                      | 686   | 15.6                | 506               | 27.0                | 14               | 4.7                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 135   | 3.1                 | 792               | 42.2                | 282              | 93.3                |
| Greater than 200%                             | 3   | 0.1                 | 19                | 1.0                 | 2                | 0.6                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 624   | 14.2                | 1,081             | 57.6                | 121              | 40.2                |
| TANF  | 81  | 1.9                 | 56                | 3.0                 | 1                | 0.2                 |
| SSI   | 2,512   | 57.3                | 126               | 6.7                 | 4                | 1.4                 |
| Social Security                               | 2,279   | 52.0                | 554               | 29.5                | 186              | 61.7                |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,598   | 36.4                | 669               | 35.6                | 264              | 87.3                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 606   | 13.8                | 305               | 16.2                | 5                | 1.7                 |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 2,182   | 49.8                | 904               | 48.1                | 33               | 11.0                |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 1,678   | 38.3                | 1,304             | 69.5                | 271              | 89.5                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 667   | 15.2                | 240               | 12.8                | 6                | 1.9                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 1,781   | 40.6                | 1,265             | 67.4                | 227              | 75.2                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 18  | 0.4                 | 4                 | 0.2                 | 0                | 0.0                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 1,179   | 26.9                | 798               | 42.5                | 184              | 60.9                |
| Household Composition                         |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,273   | 51.8                | 539               | 28.7                | 184              | 60.8                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,434   | 32.7                | 174               | 9.2                 | 14               | 4.6                 |
| Households with children                      | 490   | 11.2                | 851               | 45.3                | 19               | 6.3                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 234   | 5.3                 | 387               | 20.6                | 7                | 2.2                 |
| With school-age children                      | 375   | 8.5                 | 656               | 34.9                | 17               | 5.5                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 240   | 5.5                 | 205               | 10.9                | 9                | 2.9                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 3,177   | 72.4                | 1,414             | 75.3                | 258              | 85.2                |
| Low food-security                             | 506   | 11.5                | 161               | 8.6                 | 11               | 3.5                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 305   | 6.9                 | 82                | 4.4                 | 6                | 2.1                 |
| Unknown                                       | 398   | 9.1                 | 220               | 11.7                | 28               | 9.2                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE H.10

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
 Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|   | Potential Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change<br>in Some But Not All States |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
|---|---|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                    | In 6 to 46 States |                    | In 1 to 5 States |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000) | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Households                              | 320,513   | 73                 | 193,708           | 103                | 5,865            | 19                 |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| No income                                     | 27,703  | 188                | 26,877            | 214                | 32               | 152                |
| 1-50%   | 33,903  | 247                | 45,545            | 291                | 181              | 126                |
| 51-100%                                       | 211,778   | 65                 | 55,936            | 201                | 583              | 211                |
| 101-130%                                      | 40,360  | 59                 | 38,666            | 76                 | 866              | 62                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 6,356   | 47                 | 26,344            | 33                 | 4,120            | 15                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 413   | 128                | 339               | 18                 | 82               | 49                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Earnings                                      | 82,744  | 133                | 105,001           | 97                 | 3,028            | 25                 |
| TANF  | 12,794  | 157                | 4,570             | 82                 | 61               | 88                 |
| SSI   | 133,170   | 53                 | 7,426             | 59                 | 71               | 17                 |
| Social Security                               | 125,904   | 55                 | 27,090            | 49                 | 2,731            | 15                 |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 16,079  | 10                 | 6,731             | 10                 | 2,656            | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 110,926   | 183                | 75,329            | 247                | 770              | 153                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 193,507   | 89                 | 111,648           | 124                | 2,439            | 73                 |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Financial Assets                              | 144,074   | 86                 | 142,901           | 110                | 4,795            | 18                 |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 70,025  | 105                | 26,707            | 111                | 502              | 86                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 164,400   | 92                 | 142,414           | 113                | 3,951            | 17                 |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 2,476   | 136                | 786               | 191                | 17               | 114                |
| Home Equity                                   | 98,448  | 83                 | 97,905            | 123                | 2,805            | 15                 |
| Household Composition                         |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                | 135,446   | 60                 | 29,897            | 55                 | 2,705            | 15                 |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 88,993  | 62                 | 9,617             | 55                 | 429              | 31                 |
| Households with children                      | 91,598  | 187                | 123,134           | 145                | 1,604            | 84                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 46,191  | 197                | 60,986            | 158                | 530              | 79                 |
| With school-age children                      | 71,014  | 190                | 101,664           | 155                | 1,460            | 87                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 30,311  | 126                | 29,209            | 143                | 542              | 62                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Food-secure                                   | 236,542   | 74                 | 142,075           | 101                | 4,557            | 18                 |
| Low food-security                             | 31,463  | 62                 | 19,787            | 123                | 258              | 24                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 17,025  | 56                 | 7,709             | 94                 | 107              | 17                 |
| Unknown                                       | 35,482  | 89                 | 24,138            | 110                | 943              | 34                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE H.11

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|  | Average among Households by State<br>Eligibility under Simulated Change (\$) |  |
|--|--|--|
|  | Households Eligible<br>under All State Rules                                 | Households Eligible<br>under Some But Not<br>All State Rules |
| Potential Monthly Benefit  | 196  | 79   |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income         | 940  | 1,019  |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income    | 619  | 700  |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with<br>Income Type |  |  |
| Earnings   | 980  | 1,307  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 372  | 318  |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 547  | 466  |
| Social Security  | 766  | 692  |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type                  |  |  |
| Financial Assets   | 39,666   | 83,369   |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                       | 770  | 850  |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,890  | 3,574  |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                         | 1,532  | 1,606  |
| Home Equity  | 89,042   | 108,997  |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE H.12

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|   | Average among Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change in Some But Not All States (\$) |                               |                              |
|---|---|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Eligible in 47<br>to 50 States  | Eligible in 6<br>to 46 States | Eligible in 1<br>to 5 States |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 73  | 103                           | 19                           |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 813   | 1,416                         | 1,596                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 539   | 999                           | 1,167                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                               |                              |
| Earnings  | 1,005   | 1,469                         | 1,407                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 338   | 288                           | 316                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 458   | 623                           | 444                          |
| Social Security   | 606   | 903                           | 1,121                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                               |                              |
| Financial Assets  | 15,400  | 109,742                       | 377,985                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 685   | 843                           | 19,991                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,834   | 4,535                         | 4,027                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,622   | 1,425                         | 4,713                        |
| Home Equity   | 98,741  | 117,194                       | 139,161                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update



TABLE H.13

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|   | All Households   |   |                |
|---|------------------|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s) | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |                  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 113,969          | 20,843  | 18.3           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500            | 2,332   | 93.3           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942            | 3,160   | 80.2           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815            | 8,678   | 88.4           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389            | 4,745   | 74.3           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,601           | 1,822   | 12.5           |
| Greater than 200%                             | 76,722           | 107   | 0.1            |
| Households with Income from                   |                  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 84,522           | 8,374   | 9.9            |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,784            | 1,598   | 89.6           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,780            | 3,598   | 75.3           |
| Social Security                               | 30,477           | 6,451   | 21.2           |
| Households with Assets                        |                  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 96,091           | 10,413  | 10.8           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 82,706           | 4,893   | 5.9            |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 82,817           | 10,260  | 12.4           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 4,808            | 33  | 0.7            |
| Home Equity                                   | 66,437           | 5,467   | 8.2            |
| Household Composition                         |                  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 32,187           | 6,118   | 19.0           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 6,197            | 3,079   | 49.7           |
| Households with children                      | 39,580           | 8,566   | 21.6           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 15,751           | 4,157   | 26.4           |
| With school-age children                      | 31,881           | 6,787   | 21.3           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 6,485            | 1,820   | 28.1           |
| Household Food Security                       |                  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 95,441           | 14,624  | 15.3           |
| Low food-security                             | 5,234            | 2,309   | 44.1           |
| Very low food-security                        | 2,903            | 1,487   | 51.2           |
| Unknown                                       | 10,390           | 2,424   | 23.3           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE H.14

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS WITH INCOME BELOW 200 PERCENT OF POVERTY  
ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$1,000

|   | Households with Gross Income below 200<br>Percent of Poverty |   |                |
|---|--|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)   | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 37,223   | 20,736  | 55.7           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500  | 2,332   | 93.3           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942  | 3,160   | 80.2           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815  | 8,678   | 88.4           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389  | 4,745   | 74.3           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,577   | 1,821   | 12.5           |
| Households with Income from                   |  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 17,865   | 8,330   | 46.6           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,672  | 1,593   | 95.3           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,070  | 3,593   | 88.3           |
| Social Security                               | 12,941   | 6,377   | 49.3           |
| Households with Assets                        |  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 24,154   | 10,323  | 42.7           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 16,650   | 4,844   | 29.1           |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 22,032   | 10,198  | 46.3           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 503  | 32  | 6.4            |
| Home Equity                                   | 14,125   | 5,433   | 38.5           |
| Household Composition                         |  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 12,411   | 6,041   | 48.7           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,956  | 3,063   | 77.4           |
| Households with children                      | 14,638   | 8,559   | 58.5           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 6,748  | 4,155   | 61.6           |
| With school-age children                      | 11,725   | 6,782   | 57.8           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 2,939  | 1,812   | 61.6           |
| Household Food Security                       |  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 28,000   | 14,534  | 51.9           |
| Low food-security                             | 3,233  | 2,297   | 71.0           |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,994  | 1,482   | 74.3           |
| Unknown                                       | 3,996  | 2,424   | 60.7           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

## **APPENDIX I**

### **TABULATIONS FOR SIMULATION TO INCREASE ASSET LIMITS BY \$2,000 IN THE MATH SIPP+ MODEL**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE I.1

CHARACTERISTICS OF ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                    |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Households                              | 21,068                                     | 100.0               | 2.8 ***                        | 11,800                   | 100.0               | 2.6 ***                        |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income                                     | 2,366                                      | 11.2                | 2.8 ***                        | 1,939                    | 16.4                | 2.8 ***                        |
| 1-50%   | 3,194                                      | 15.2                | 3.2 ***                        | 2,702                    | 22.9                | 3.7 ***                        |
| 51-100%                                       | 8,752                                      | 41.5                | 2.0 ***                        | 5,191                    | 44.0                | 1.6 ***                        |
| 101-130%                                      | 4,800                                      | 22.8                | 3.7 ***                        | 1,612                    | 13.7                | 4.2 ***                        |
| 131-200%                                      | 1,842                                      | 8.7                 | 3.0 ***                        | 317                      | 2.7                 | 1.6                            |
| Greater than 200%                             | 114  | 0.5                 | 8.9 *                          | 39                       | 0.3                 | 0.0                            |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings                                      | 8,464                                      | 40.2                | 2.8 ***                        | 4,182                    | 35.4                | 2.7 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,599                                      | 7.6                 | 0.1 *                          | 1,408                    | 11.9                | 0.1 *                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,602                                      | 17.1                | 0.4 **                         | 2,389                    | 20.2                | 0.2 *                          |
| Social Security                               | 6,526                                      | 31.0                | 3.2 ***                        | 2,447                    | 20.7                | 2.5 ***                        |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 4,307                                      | 20.4                | 2.2 ***                        | 830                      | 7.0                 | 1.3 **                         |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 5,533                                      | 26.3                | 3.5 ***                        | 4,490                    | 38.0                | 3.8 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 11,228                                     | 53.3                | 2.7 ***                        | 6,480                    | 54.9                | 2.0 ***                        |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets                              | 10,636                                     | 50.5                | 5.7 ***                        | 5,075                    | 43.0                | 6.2 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 5,115                                      | 24.3                | 12.5 ***                       | 2,393                    | 20.3                | 14.2 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 10,436                                     | 49.5                | 4.5 ***                        | 5,217                    | 44.2                | 4.5 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 40   | 0.2                 | 119.9 ***                      | 24                       | 0.2                 | 112.7 ***                      |
| Home Equity                                   | 5,583                                      | 26.5                | 5.0 ***                        | 2,325                    | 19.7                | 5.3 ***                        |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 6,200                                      | 29.4                | 4.0 ***                        | 2,150                    | 18.2                | 3.7 ***                        |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,086                                      | 14.7                | 0.6 ***                        | 1,913                    | 16.2                | 0.7 **                         |
| Households with children                      | 8,631                                      | 41.0                | 2.1 ***                        | 5,775                    | 48.9                | 1.9 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children                   | 4,176                                      | 19.8                | 1.7 ***                        | 2,941                    | 24.9                | 1.7 ***                        |
| With school-age children                      | 6,847                                      | 32.5                | 2.2 ***                        | 4,549                    | 38.5                | 1.9 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,858                                      | 8.8                 | 3.7 ***                        | 877                      | 7.4                 | 3.3 **                         |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure                                   | 14,814                                     | 70.3                | 3.4 ***                        | 7,831                    | 66.4                | 3.3 ***                        |
| Low food-security                             | 2,315                                      | 11.0                | 0.7 **                         | 1,443                    | 12.2                | 0.4                            |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,489                                      | 7.1                 | 0.4                            | 979                      | 8.3                 | 0.2                            |
| Unknown                                       | 2,450                                      | 11.6                | 2.7 ***                        | 1,548                    | 13.1                | 3.1 ***                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.1)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE I.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | Individuals in Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|---|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                   |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Individuals   | 45,907  | 100.0               | 2.8 ***                        | 26,793                   | 100.0               | 2.6 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income   | 4,103   | 8.9                 | 2.8 ***                        | 3,438                    | 12.8                | 2.9 ***                        |
| 1-50%   | 8,765   | 19.1                | 2.3 ***                        | 7,619                    | 28.4                | 2.5 ***                        |
| 51-100%   | 18,271  | 39.8                | 2.5 ***                        | 11,098                   | 41.4                | 2.0 ***                        |
| 101-130%  | 11,048  | 24.1                | 3.9 ***                        | 3,969                    | 14.8                | 4.0 ***                        |
| 131-200%  | 3,564   | 7.8                 | 2.3 ***                        | 613                      | 2.3                 | 0.9 *                          |
| Greater than 200%   | 155   | 0.3                 | 6.4 *                          | 57                       | 0.2                 | 0.0                            |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings  | 24,213  | 52.7                | 3.0 ***                        | 12,047                   | 45.0                | 2.8 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 5,040   | 11.0                | 0.2                            | 4,429                    | 16.5                | 0.3                            |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 6,692   | 14.6                | 0.9 **                         | 4,562                    | 17.0                | 0.5 *                          |
| Social Security   | 9,957   | 21.7                | 3.3 ***                        | 4,023                    | 15.0                | 2.7 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 5,185   | 11.3                | 2.1 ***                        | 919                      | 3.4                 | 1.2 **                         |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 10,227  | 22.3                | 3.2 ***                        | 8,620                    | 32.2                | 3.3 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 30,495  | 66.4                | 2.9 ***                        | 17,254                   | 64.4                | 2.2 ***                        |
| Individuals in Households with Assets                                     |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 22,792  | 49.6                | 5.8 ***                        | 11,539                   | 43.1                | 6.1 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                              | 10,939  | 23.8                | 12.9 ***                       | 5,504                    | 20.5                | 13.6 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 25,329  | 55.2                | 4.1 ***                        | 13,355                   | 49.8                | 4.0 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                                | 87  | 0.2                 | 156.6 ***                      | 50                       | 0.2                 | 143.0 ***                      |
| Home Equity   | 12,760  | 27.8                | 5.3 ***                        | 6,096                    | 22.8                | 5.4 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults  | 8,600   | 18.7                | 4.7 ***                        | 2,858                    | 10.7                | 4.2 ***                        |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 6,324   | 13.8                | 1.3 **                         | 3,945                    | 14.7                | 1.6 **                         |
| Households with children  | 30,475  | 66.4                | 2.4 ***                        | 19,862                   | 74.1                | 2.1 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children   | 15,900  | 34.6                | 2.2 ***                        | 10,953                   | 40.9                | 2.2 ***                        |
| With school-age children  | 25,604  | 55.8                | 2.5 ***                        | 16,552                   | 61.8                | 2.1 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens   | 5,445   | 11.9                | 4.5 ***                        | 2,565                    | 9.6                 | 2.7 **                         |
| Individuals by Household Food Security                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure   | 31,592  | 68.8                | 3.5 ***                        | 17,693                   | 66.0                | 3.2 ***                        |
| Low food-security   | 5,697   | 12.4                | 0.7 **                         | 3,546                    | 13.2                | 0.3                            |
| Very low food-security  | 3,555   | 7.7                 | 0.2                            | 2,245                    | 8.4                 | 0.2                            |
| Unknown   | 5,063   | 11.0                | 3.0 ***                        | 3,308                    | 12.3                | 3.5 ***                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.2)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE I.3

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
|---|---|--------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                 |                                |                    | Participating Households |                                |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000s)                                       | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000s)        | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Benefits  | 3,361,490   | 2.8 ***                        | 160                | 2,492,955                | 2.7 ***                        | 211                |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| No income   | 568,745   | 2.8 ***                        | 240                | 474,327                  | 2.9 ***                        | 245                |
| 1-50%   | 1,057,457   | 2.5 ***                        | 331                | 921,748                  | 2.8 ***                        | 341                |
| 51-100%   | 1,253,411   | 2.6 ***                        | 143                | 867,213                  | 2.1 ***                        | 167                |
| 101-130%  | 388,200   | 4.0 ***                        | 81                 | 197,760                  | 4.4 ***                        | 123                |
| 131-200%  | 86,734  | 5.4 ***                        | 47                 | 27,416                   | 2.2                            | 86                 |
| Greater than 200%   | 6,942   | 1.4 *                          | 61                 | 4,490                    | 0.0                            | 114                |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                            |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Earnings  | 1,524,185   | 2.8 ***                        | 180                | 986,678                  | 2.6 ***                        | 236                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                             | 414,248   | 0.1 *                          | 259                | 386,407                  | 0.1 *                          | 274                |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 359,016   | 0.7 **                         | 100                | 296,689                  | 0.5 *                          | 124                |
| Social Security   | 513,028   | 3.7 ***                        | 79                 | 309,208                  | 3.3 ***                        | 126                |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                 |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 43,344  | 2.2 ***                        | 10                 | 8,356                    | 1.3 **                         | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 1,407,657   | 3.2 ***                        | 254                | 1,178,904                | 3.4 ***                        | 263                |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 1,910,489   | 2.6 ***                        | 170                | 1,305,695                | 2.0 ***                        | 201                |
| Benefits for Households with Assets                                 |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Financial Assets  | 1,555,168   | 6.3 ***                        | 146                | 1,060,254                | 6.5 ***                        | 209                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                        | 799,407   | 12.9 ***                       | 156                | 530,085                  | 13.8 ***                       | 222                |
| Vehicle Assets  | 1,750,158   | 4.3 ***                        | 168                | 1,215,982                | 4.3 ***                        | 233                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                          | 6,656   | 154.4 ***                      | 166                | 4,991                    | 143.4 ***                      | 210                |
| Home Equity   | 826,294   | 5.3 ***                        | 148                | 542,678                  | 5.5 ***                        | 233                |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                   |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                                      | 465,234   | 5.3 ***                        | 75                 | 239,761                  | 5.2 ***                        | 112                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                          | 388,066   | 1.4 ***                        | 126                | 299,908                  | 1.6 **                         | 157                |
| Households with children  | 2,282,559   | 2.1 ***                        | 264                | 1,796,959                | 2.0 ***                        | 311                |
| With preschool-age children   | 1,215,665   | 1.9 ***                        | 291                | 985,926                  | 1.9 ***                        | 335                |
| With school-age children  | 1,892,653   | 2.2 ***                        | 276                | 1,480,101                | 2.0 ***                        | 325                |
| Households with noncitizens   | 409,519   | 3.7 ***                        | 220                | 249,239                  | 3.0 **                         | 284                |
| Benefits by Household Food Security                                 |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Food-secure   | 2,253,178   | 3.5 ***                        | 152                | 1,640,741                | 3.3 ***                        | 210                |
| Low food-security   | 415,428   | 0.5 **                         | 179                | 311,740                  | 0.2                            | 216                |
| Very low food-security  | 265,186   | 0.2                            | 178                | 203,989                  | 0.1                            | 208                |
| Unknown   | 427,698   | 3.4 ***                        | 175                | 336,485                  | 3.7 ***                        | 217                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from benefits for eligible households and participating households under current FSP rules (see Table D.3)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE I.4

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | Average Value for Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change |                                |                             |                                |
|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible<br>Households                                      |                                | Participating<br>Households |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)   | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$)             | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 160   | 0.0 ***                        | 211                         | 0.1 ***                        |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 968   | 0.2 ***                        | 818                         | -0.1 ***                       |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 650   | 0.2 ***                        | 507                         | 0.3 ***                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Earnings  | 1,052   | 0.3 ***                        | 928                         | 0.5 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 367   | 0.1                            | 371                         | 0.1                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 487   | 0.1 *                          | 496                         | 0.0                            |
| Social Security   | 733   | 0.5 ***                        | 600                         | 0.3 ***                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 53,326  | -0.1 ***                       | 55,601                      | -0.4 ***                       |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 918   | 45.5 ***                       | 883                         | 54.3 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,458   | 3.3 ***                        | 2,443                       | 5.5 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,701   | 36.4 ***                       | 1,742                       | 22.8 ***                       |
| Home Equity   | 98,099  | 2.6 ***                        | 88,261                      | 2.6 ***                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.4)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance



TABLE I.5

ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | Number of Households Eligible under Simulated Change (000s)           |            |        |  |            |        |
|---|---|------------|--------|--|------------|--------|
|   | All Eligible Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        | Participating Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        |
|   | 0 - 100%  | 101 - 130% | 131% + | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                                | 14,311  | 4,800      | 1,956  | 9,832  | 1,612      | 357    |
| Households with Income from                     |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Earnings  | 4,560   | 2,918      | 986    | 2,845  | 1,144      | 193    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy<br>Families      | 1,395   | 166        | 37     | 1,286  | 97         | 25     |
| Supplemental Security Income                    | 3,085   | 394        | 122    | 2,189  | 170        | 30     |
| Social Security                                 | 3,604   | 1,797      | 1,125  | 1,896  | 379        | 173    |
| Households with Assets                          |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Financial Assets                                | 6,360   | 2,825      | 1,450  | 3,976  | 889        | 210    |
| Financial assets countable under<br>state rules | 3,027   | 1,594      | 494    | 1,824  | 477        | 91     |
| Vehicle Assets                                  | 6,339   | 2,807      | 1,290  | 4,139  | 913        | 165    |
| Vehicle assets countable under<br>state rules   | 27  | 9          | 5      | 19   | 5          | 0      |
| Home Equity                                     | 3,218   | 1,464      | 901    | 1,830  | 392        | 102    |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE I.6

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

All Eligible Households

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | Average Values among All Eligible Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|---|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                             |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%  |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)  | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 201   | 0.2 ***                     | 81           | 0.3 ***                     | 48           | 1.7 ***                     |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 718   | 0.0 ***                     | 1,313        | 0.2 ***                     | 1,649        | -0.3 ***                    |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 486   | 0.4 ***                     | 841          | 0.1 ***                     | 975          | -1.3 ***                    |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 767   | 0.6 ***                     | 1,340        | 0.3 ***                     | 1,520        | -0.7 **                     |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 371   | 0.0                         | 344          | 0.8                         | 325          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 468   | 0.1                         | 637          | 0.4                         | 483          | -1.7                        |
| Social Security   | 578   | 0.3 ***                     | 836          | 0.2 ***                     | 1,066        | 0.2 ***                     |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 42,166  | -0.1 ***                    | 48,486       | 5.4 ***                     | 111,689      | -3.8 ***                    |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 848   | 50.9 ***                    | 878          | 44.0 ***                    | 1,471        | 30.7 ***                    |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,365   | 4.7 ***                     | 2,471        | 3.0 ***                     | 2,885        | -1.2 ***                    |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,824   | 37.6 ***                    | 1,449        | 21.0 **                     | 1,490        | 41.7                        |
| Home Equity   | 93,352  | 2.3 ***                     | 99,516       | 4.2 ***                     | 112,761      | 1.0 ***                     |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.6)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE I.7

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

Participating Households  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | Average Values among Participating Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|--|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                              |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%   |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)   | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 230  | 0.1 ***                     | 123          | 0.2 ***                     | 89           | 0.5                         |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 671  | -0.4 ***                    | 1,353        | 0.1 ***                     | 1,648        | -0.2                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 425  | 0.3 ***                     | 739          | -0.1 ***                    | 872          | -0.7 *                      |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 724  | 0.3 ***                     | 1,328        | 0.5 ***                     | 1,557        | -0.1                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 373  | 0.0                         | 357          | 1.1                         | 319          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 484  | 0.1                         | 647          | 0.0                         | 456          | -1.5                        |
| Social Security   | 531  | 0.4 ***                     | 790          | -0.2                        | 946          | 0.4                         |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 48,504   | -0.4 ***                    | 68,582       | 0.8 *                       | 134,887      | -2.2                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 857  | 59.7 ***                    | 859          | 61.2 ***                    | 1,526        | 7.9 *                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,361  | 6.1 ***                     | 2,769        | 4.3 ***                     | 2,685        | -1.0                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,825  | 30.1 ***                    | 1,501        | -5.8                        | 779          | 0.0                         |
| Home Equity   | 88,265   | 1.9 ***                     | 82,366       | 8.0 *                       | 110,888      | -1.3                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.7)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE I.8

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO  
FSP RULES BY NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |          |                         |          |
|---|--|----------|-------------------------|----------|
|   | Eligible under All                         |          | Eligible under Some     |          |
|   | State Rules                                |          | But Not All State Rules |          |
|   | Number                                     | Percent  | Number                  | Percent  |
|   | (000s)                                     | of Total | (000s)                  | of Total |
| Total Households                              | 14,561                                     | 100.0    | 6,507                   | 100.0    |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |          |                         |          |
| No income                                     | 2,084                                      | 14.3     | 281                     | 4.3      |
| 1-50%   | 2,912                                      | 20.0     | 282                     | 4.3      |
| 51-100%                                       | 5,210                                      | 35.8     | 3,542                   | 54.4     |
| 101-130%                                      | 3,625                                      | 24.9     | 1,175                   | 18.1     |
| 131-200%                                      | 646  | 4.4      | 1,196                   | 18.4     |
| Greater than 200%                             | 83   | 0.6      | 31                      | 0.5      |
| Households with Income from                   |  |          |                         |          |
| Earnings                                      | 6,667                                      | 45.8     | 1,796                   | 27.6     |
| TANF  | 1,466                                      | 10.1     | 133                     | 2.0      |
| SSI   | 968  | 6.6      | 2,634                   | 40.5     |
| Social Security                               | 3,521                                      | 24.2     | 3,005                   | 46.2     |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |          |                         |          |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,783                                      | 12.2     | 2,524                   | 38.8     |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 4,632                                      | 31.8     | 901                     | 13.9     |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 8,146                                      | 55.9     | 3,082                   | 47.4     |
| Households with Assets                        |  |          |                         |          |
| Financial Assets                              | 7,423                                      | 51.0     | 3,213                   | 49.4     |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 4,187                                      | 28.8     | 928                     | 14.3     |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 7,215                                      | 49.5     | 3,222                   | 49.5     |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 15   | 0.1      | 25                      | 0.4      |
| Home Equity                                   | 3,429                                      | 23.5     | 2,155                   | 33.1     |
| Household Composition                         |  |          |                         |          |
| Households with elderly adults                | 3,208                                      | 22.0     | 2,992                   | 46.0     |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,481                                      | 10.2     | 1,605                   | 24.7     |
| Households with children                      | 7,303                                      | 50.2     | 1,328                   | 20.4     |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,566                                      | 24.5     | 610                     | 9.4      |
| With school-age children                      | 5,830                                      | 40.0     | 1,017                   | 15.6     |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,420                                      | 9.8      | 438                     | 6.7      |
| Household Food Security                       |  |          |                         |          |
| Food-secure                                   | 10,020                                     | 68.8     | 4,794                   | 73.7     |
| Low food-security                             | 1,643                                      | 11.3     | 672                     | 10.3     |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,096                                      | 7.5      | 393                     | 6.0      |
| Unknown                                       | 1,802                                      | 12.4     | 648                     | 10.0     |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE I.9

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME  
BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
|---|---|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                     | In 6 to 46 States |                     | In 1 to 5 States |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s) | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 4,375   | 100.0               | 1,832             | 100.0               | 300              | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| No income                                     | 161   | 3.7                 | 120               | 6.6                 | 0                | 0.1                 |
| 1-50%   | 136   | 3.1                 | 145               | 7.9                 | 1                | 0.5                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 3,276   | 74.9                | 263               | 14.4                | 3                | 0.9                 |
| 101-130%                                      | 668   | 15.3                | 493               | 26.9                | 14               | 4.7                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 126   | 2.9                 | 789               | 43.1                | 280              | 93.2                |
| Greater than 200%                             | 8   | 0.2                 | 21                | 1.2                 | 2                | 0.6                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 620   | 14.2                | 1,056             | 57.7                | 120              | 40.1                |
| TANF  | 77  | 1.8                 | 55                | 3.0                 | 1                | 0.2                 |
| SSI   | 2,512   | 57.4                | 118               | 6.4                 | 4                | 1.4                 |
| Social Security                               | 2,277   | 52.0                | 543               | 29.6                | 185              | 61.8                |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,589   | 36.3                | 672               | 36.7                | 262              | 87.3                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 610   | 14.0                | 286               | 15.6                | 5                | 1.7                 |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 2,175   | 49.7                | 873               | 47.7                | 33               | 11.0                |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 1,687   | 38.6                | 1,257             | 68.6                | 268              | 89.4                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 678   | 15.5                | 244               | 13.3                | 6                | 2.0                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 1,768   | 40.4                | 1,228             | 67.0                | 226              | 75.2                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 19  | 0.4                 | 6                 | 0.3                 | 0                | 0.0                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 1,196   | 27.3                | 775               | 42.3                | 184              | 61.4                |
| Household Composition                         |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,280   | 52.1                | 529               | 28.9                | 183              | 61.0                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,421   | 32.5                | 170               | 9.3                 | 14               | 4.7                 |
| Households with children                      | 478   | 10.9                | 831               | 45.4                | 19               | 6.4                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 222   | 5.1                 | 381               | 20.8                | 7                | 2.2                 |
| With school-age children                      | 365   | 8.3                 | 635               | 34.7                | 17               | 5.6                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 235   | 5.4                 | 195               | 10.6                | 9                | 2.9                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 3,158   | 72.2                | 1,380             | 75.4                | 256              | 85.3                |
| Low food-security                             | 508   | 11.6                | 154               | 8.4                 | 11               | 3.6                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 305   | 7.0                 | 82                | 4.5                 | 6                | 1.9                 |
| Unknown                                       | 404   | 9.2                 | 216               | 11.8                | 28               | 9.2                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE I.10

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
 Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | Potential Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change<br>in Some But Not All States |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
|---|---|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                    | In 6 to 46 States |                    | In 1 to 5 States |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000) | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Households                              | 316,403   | 72                 | 184,796           | 101                | 5,837            | 19                 |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| No income                                     | 28,994  | 180                | 25,297            | 211                | 32               | 152                |
| 1-50%   | 30,839  | 227                | 41,969            | 290                | 181              | 126                |
| 51-100%                                       | 211,015   | 64                 | 53,496            | 203                | 583              | 211                |
| 101-130%                                      | 39,949  | 60                 | 37,777            | 77                 | 880              | 62                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 5,143   | 41                 | 25,894            | 33                 | 4,080            | 15                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 463   | 56                 | 363               | 17                 | 82               | 49                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Earnings                                      | 81,418  | 131                | 101,509           | 96                 | 3,010            | 25                 |
| TANF  | 10,383  | 135                | 4,525             | 82                 | 61               | 88                 |
| SSI   | 133,328   | 53                 | 6,669             | 57                 | 71               | 17                 |
| Social Security                               | 124,568   | 55                 | 24,696            | 46                 | 2,722            | 15                 |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 15,992  | 10                 | 6,768             | 10                 | 2,638            | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 107,838   | 177                | 69,993            | 245                | 770              | 153                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 192,573   | 89                 | 108,035           | 124                | 2,429            | 74                 |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Financial Assets                              | 146,074   | 87                 | 133,832           | 106                | 4,768            | 18                 |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 72,569  | 107                | 27,216            | 112                | 515              | 87                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 159,187   | 90                 | 136,451           | 111                | 3,928            | 17                 |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 2,833   | 152                | 1,357             | 215                | 17               | 114                |
| Home Equity                                   | 97,705  | 82                 | 94,689            | 122                | 2,811            | 15                 |
| Household Composition                         |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                | 134,153   | 59                 | 28,728            | 54                 | 2,695            | 15                 |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 85,977  | 61                 | 9,234             | 54                 | 431              | 31                 |
| Households with children                      | 86,408  | 181                | 117,599           | 142                | 1,611            | 84                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 39,652  | 179                | 58,791            | 154                | 531              | 79                 |
| With school-age children                      | 68,608  | 188                | 96,222            | 152                | 1,467            | 87                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 28,540  | 121                | 26,948            | 138                | 542              | 62                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Food-secure                                   | 232,293   | 74                 | 135,893           | 98                 | 4,548            | 18                 |
| Low food-security                             | 31,624  | 62                 | 18,027            | 117                | 258              | 24                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 17,025  | 56                 | 7,680             | 94                 | 86               | 15                 |
| Unknown                                       | 35,461  | 88                 | 23,196            | 108                | 945              | 34                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE I.11

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | Average among Households by State<br>Eligibility under Simulated Change (\$) |  |
|---|--|--|
|   | Households Eligible<br>under All State Rules                                 | Households Eligible<br>under Some But Not<br>All State Rules |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 196  | 78   |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 942  | 1,021  |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income | 620  | 702  |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with             |  |  |
| Earnings  | 982  | 1,314  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 372  | 320  |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 545  | 466  |
| Social Security   | 769  | 691  |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |  |
| Financial Assets  | 40,435   | 83,107   |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 894  | 1,025  |
| Vehicle Assets  | 1,953  | 3,588  |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,580  | 1,774  |
| Home Equity   | 90,862   | 109,616  |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE I.12

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | Average among Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change in Some But Not All States (\$) |                               |                              |
|---|---|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Eligible in 47<br>to 50 States  | Eligible in 6<br>to 46 States | Eligible in 1<br>to 5 States |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 72  | 101                           | 19                           |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 815   | 1,428                         | 1,600                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 541   | 1,005                         | 1,170                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                               |                              |
| Earnings  | 1,014   | 1,480                         | 1,411                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 344   | 288                           | 316                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 458   | 647                           | 444                          |
| Social Security   | 605   | 907                           | 1,121                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                               |                              |
| Financial Assets  | 13,288  | 113,232                       | 380,914                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 883   | 969                           | 19,627                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,829   | 4,596                         | 4,047                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,694   | 1,945                         | 4,713                        |
| Home Equity   | 100,216   | 117,117                       | 139,121                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update



TABLE I.13

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | All Households   |   |                |
|---|------------------|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s) | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |                  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 113,969          | 21,068  | 18.5           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500            | 2,366   | 94.6           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942            | 3,194   | 81.0           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815            | 8,752   | 89.2           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389            | 4,800   | 75.1           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,601           | 1,842   | 12.6           |
| Greater than 200%                             | 76,722           | 114   | 0.1            |
| Households with Income from                   |                  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 84,522           | 8,464   | 10.0           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,784            | 1,599   | 89.6           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,780            | 3,602   | 75.3           |
| Social Security                               | 30,477           | 6,526   | 21.4           |
| Households with Assets                        |                  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 96,091           | 10,636  | 11.1           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 82,706           | 5,115   | 6.2            |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 82,817           | 10,436  | 12.6           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 4,808            | 40  | 0.8            |
| Home Equity                                   | 66,437           | 5,583   | 8.4            |
| Household Composition                         |                  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 32,187           | 6,200   | 19.3           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 6,197            | 3,086   | 49.8           |
| Households with children                      | 39,580           | 8,631   | 21.8           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 15,751           | 4,176   | 26.5           |
| With school-age children                      | 31,881           | 6,847   | 21.5           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 6,485            | 1,858   | 28.7           |
| Household Food Security                       |                  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 95,441           | 14,814  | 15.5           |
| Low food-security                             | 5,234            | 2,315   | 44.2           |
| Very low food-security                        | 2,903            | 1,489   | 51.3           |
| Unknown                                       | 10,390           | 2,450   | 23.6           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE I.14

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS WITH INCOME BELOW 200 PERCENT OF POVERTY  
ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$2,000

|   | Households with Gross Income below 200<br>Percent of Poverty |   |                |
|---|--|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)   | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 37,223   | 20,953  | 56.3           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500  | 2,366   | 94.6           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942  | 3,194   | 81.0           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815  | 8,752   | 89.2           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389  | 4,800   | 75.1           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,577   | 1,841   | 12.6           |
| Households with Income from                   |  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 17,865   | 8,420   | 47.1           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,672  | 1,594   | 95.3           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,070  | 3,597   | 88.4           |
| Social Security                               | 12,941   | 6,446   | 49.8           |
| Households with Assets                        |  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 24,154   | 10,538  | 43.6           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 16,650   | 5,059   | 30.4           |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 22,032   | 10,369  | 47.1           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 503  | 39  | 7.8            |
| Home Equity                                   | 14,125   | 5,543   | 39.2           |
| Household Composition                         |  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 12,411   | 6,116   | 49.3           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,956  | 3,071   | 77.6           |
| Households with children                      | 14,638   | 8,624   | 58.9           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 6,748  | 4,174   | 61.9           |
| With school-age children                      | 11,725   | 6,841   | 58.3           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 2,939  | 1,850   | 63.0           |
| Household Food Security                       |  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 28,000   | 14,716  | 52.6           |
| Low food-security                             | 3,233  | 2,303   | 71.3           |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,994  | 1,484   | 74.4           |
| Unknown                                       | 3,996  | 2,449   | 61.3           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

## **APPENDIX J**

### **TABULATIONS FOR SIMULATION TO INCREASE ASSET LIMITS BY \$3,000 IN THE MATH SIPP+ MODEL**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE J.1

CHARACTERISTICS OF ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                    |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Households                              | 21,319                                     | 100.0               | 4.0 ***                        | 11,904                   | 100.0               | 3.5 ***                        |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income                                     | 2,374                                      | 11.1                | 3.1 ***                        | 1,945                    | 16.3                | 3.1 ***                        |
| 1-50%   | 3,231                                      | 15.2                | 4.5 ***                        | 2,738                    | 23.0                | 5.0 ***                        |
| 51-100%                                       | 8,850                                      | 41.5                | 3.2 ***                        | 5,236                    | 44.0                | 2.5 ***                        |
| 101-130%                                      | 4,875                                      | 22.9                | 5.4 ***                        | 1,628                    | 13.7                | 5.2 ***                        |
| 131-200%                                      | 1,874                                      | 8.8                 | 4.7 ***                        | 318                      | 2.7                 | 1.8 *                          |
| Greater than 200%                             | 116  | 0.5                 | 10.3 *                         | 39                       | 0.3                 | 0.2                            |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings                                      | 8,532                                      | 40.0                | 3.6 ***                        | 4,214                    | 35.4                | 3.5 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,599                                      | 7.5                 | 0.1 *                          | 1,409                    | 11.8                | 0.1 *                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,609                                      | 16.9                | 0.5 ***                        | 2,392                    | 20.1                | 0.4 *                          |
| Social Security                               | 6,685                                      | 31.4                | 5.7 ***                        | 2,493                    | 20.9                | 4.4 ***                        |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 4,376                                      | 20.5                | 3.9 ***                        | 835                      | 7.0                 | 1.9 ***                        |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 5,592                                      | 26.2                | 4.6 ***                        | 4,538                    | 38.1                | 4.9 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 11,351                                     | 53.2                | 3.8 ***                        | 6,531                    | 54.9                | 2.8 ***                        |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets                              | 10,886                                     | 51.1                | 8.2 ***                        | 5,179                    | 43.5                | 8.4 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 5,365                                      | 25.2                | 18.0 ***                       | 2,496                    | 21.0                | 19.1 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 10,605                                     | 49.7                | 6.2 ***                        | 5,282                    | 44.4                | 5.8 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 46   | 0.2                 | 149.6 ***                      | 27                       | 0.2                 | 145.1 ***                      |
| Home Equity                                   | 5,739                                      | 26.9                | 7.9 ***                        | 2,382                    | 20.0                | 7.9 ***                        |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 6,365                                      | 29.9                | 6.8 ***                        | 2,193                    | 18.4                | 5.8 ***                        |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,097                                      | 14.5                | 1.0 ***                        | 1,921                    | 16.1                | 1.2 ***                        |
| Households with children                      | 8,670                                      | 40.7                | 2.5 ***                        | 5,797                    | 48.7                | 2.3 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children                   | 4,187                                      | 19.6                | 2.0 ***                        | 2,951                    | 24.8                | 2.1 ***                        |
| With school-age children                      | 6,882                                      | 32.3                | 2.7 ***                        | 4,568                    | 38.4                | 2.3 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,866                                      | 8.8                 | 4.1 ***                        | 881                      | 7.4                 | 3.8 ***                        |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure                                   | 15,046                                     | 70.6                | 5.0 ***                        | 7,920                    | 66.5                | 4.4 ***                        |
| Low food-security                             | 2,316                                      | 10.9                | 0.7 **                         | 1,443                    | 12.1                | 0.4                            |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,498                                      | 7.0                 | 1.0 **                         | 984                      | 8.3                 | 0.7 *                          |
| Unknown                                       | 2,459                                      | 11.5                | 3.1 ***                        | 1,556                    | 13.1                | 3.6 ***                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.1)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE J.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|   | Individuals in Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|---|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                   |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Individuals   | 46,334  | 100.0               | 3.8 ***                        | 26,976                   | 100.0               | 3.3 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income   | 4,114   | 8.9                 | 3.1 ***                        | 3,446                    | 12.8                | 3.2 ***                        |
| 1-50%   | 8,816   | 19.0                | 2.9 ***                        | 7,667                    | 28.4                | 3.2 ***                        |
| 51-100%   | 18,446  | 39.8                | 3.5 ***                        | 11,196                   | 41.5                | 2.9 ***                        |
| 101-130%  | 11,188  | 24.1                | 5.2 ***                        | 3,995                    | 14.8                | 4.7 ***                        |
| 131-200%  | 3,612   | 7.8                 | 3.7 ***                        | 614                      | 2.3                 | 1.2 **                         |
| Greater than 200%   | 158   | 0.3                 | 8.3 **                         | 57                       | 0.2                 | 0.2                            |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings  | 24,405  | 52.7                | 3.8 ***                        | 12,148                   | 45.0                | 3.7 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 5,041   | 10.9                | 0.2                            | 4,429                    | 16.4                | 0.3                            |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 6,706   | 14.5                | 1.1 **                         | 4,569                    | 16.9                | 0.6 *                          |
| Social Security   | 10,178  | 22.0                | 5.6 ***                        | 4,090                    | 15.2                | 4.4 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 5,275   | 11.4                | 3.9 ***                        | 925                      | 3.4                 | 1.8 ***                        |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 10,312  | 22.3                | 4.0 ***                        | 8,687                    | 32.2                | 4.1 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 30,747  | 66.4                | 3.7 ***                        | 17,364                   | 64.4                | 2.9 ***                        |
| Individuals in Households with Assets                                     |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 23,217  | 50.1                | 7.8 ***                        | 11,721                   | 43.5                | 7.8 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                              | 11,361  | 24.5                | 17.3 ***                       | 5,686                    | 21.1                | 17.4 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 25,656  | 55.4                | 5.5 ***                        | 13,485                   | 50.0                | 5.0 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                                | 101   | 0.2                 | 195.5 ***                      | 59                       | 0.2                 | 182.9 ***                      |
| Home Equity   | 13,042  | 28.1                | 7.6 ***                        | 6,196                    | 23.0                | 7.2 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults  | 8,824   | 19.0                | 7.5 ***                        | 2,910                    | 10.8                | 6.1 ***                        |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 6,348   | 13.7                | 1.6 ***                        | 3,965                    | 14.7                | 2.1 **                         |
| Households with children  | 30,623  | 66.1                | 2.9 ***                        | 19,948                   | 73.9                | 2.6 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children   | 15,948  | 34.4                | 2.5 ***                        | 10,999                   | 40.8                | 2.6 ***                        |
| With school-age children  | 25,739  | 55.6                | 3.0 ***                        | 16,628                   | 61.6                | 2.5 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens   | 5,461   | 11.8                | 4.8 ***                        | 2,576                    | 9.6                 | 3.1 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Food Security                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure   | 31,981  | 69.0                | 4.8 ***                        | 17,845                   | 66.2                | 4.0 ***                        |
| Low food-security   | 5,698   | 12.3                | 0.7 **                         | 3,546                    | 13.1                | 0.3                            |
| Very low food-security  | 3,575   | 7.7                 | 0.8 **                         | 2,260                    | 8.4                 | 0.8 *                          |
| Unknown   | 5,080   | 11.0                | 3.4 ***                        | 3,324                    | 12.3                | 4.1 ***                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.2)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE J.3

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|  | Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
|--|---|--------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|
|  | All Eligible Households                                 |                                |                    | Participating Households |                                |                    |
|  | Total<br>(\$000s)                                       | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000s)        | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Benefits   | 3,389,871   | 3.7 ***                        | 159                | 2,511,888                | 3.5 ***                        | 211                |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| No income  | 570,231   | 3.1 ***                        | 240                | 475,492                  | 3.2 ***                        | 245                |
| 1-50%  | 1,064,773   | 3.3 ***                        | 330                | 928,697                  | 3.5 ***                        | 339                |
| 51-100%  | 1,267,010   | 3.7 ***                        | 143                | 876,581                  | 3.2 ***                        | 167                |
| 101-130%   | 393,225   | 5.4 ***                        | 81                 | 199,168                  | 5.1 ***                        | 122                |
| 131-200%   | 87,658  | 6.5 ***                        | 47                 | 27,444                   | 2.4 *                          | 86                 |
| Greater than 200%  | 6,974   | 1.8 *                          | 60                 | 4,505                    | 0.3                            | 114                |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                               |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Earnings   | 1,537,644   | 3.7 ***                        | 180                | 996,195                  | 3.6 ***                        | 236                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                | 414,282   | 0.1 *                          | 259                | 386,441                  | 0.1 *                          | 274                |
| Supplemental Security Income   | 360,369   | 1.1 ***                        | 100                | 297,586                  | 0.8 *                          | 124                |
| Social Security  | 524,118   | 6.0 ***                        | 78                 | 315,888                  | 5.6 ***                        | 127                |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit   | 44,044  | 3.9 ***                        | 10                 | 8,406                    | 1.9 ***                        | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit   | 1,419,865   | 4.1 ***                        | 254                | 1,188,638                | 4.3 ***                        | 262                |
| Eligible for other benefit   | 1,925,963   | 3.4 ***                        | 170                | 1,314,844                | 2.8 ***                        | 201                |
| Benefits for Households with Assets                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Financial Assets   | 1,583,532   | 8.2 ***                        | 145                | 1,079,183                | 8.4 ***                        | 208                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                           | 827,533   | 16.9 ***                       | 154                | 548,948                  | 17.8 ***                       | 220                |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,770,644   | 5.5 ***                        | 167                | 1,229,024                | 5.4 ***                        | 233                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                             | 7,764   | 196.8 ***                      | 170                | 5,884                    | 187.0 ***                      | 214                |
| Home Equity  | 843,993   | 7.5 ***                        | 147                | 553,099                  | 7.6 ***                        | 232                |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                      |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Households with elderly adults   | 477,934   | 8.1 ***                        | 75                 | 245,488                  | 7.7 ***                        | 112                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                             | 390,237   | 2.0 ***                        | 126                | 302,025                  | 2.3 ***                        | 157                |
| Households with children   | 2,292,466   | 2.6 ***                        | 264                | 1,804,890                | 2.4 ***                        | 311                |
| With preschool-age children  | 1,219,663   | 2.3 ***                        | 291                | 989,827                  | 2.3 ***                        | 335                |
| With school-age children   | 1,901,517   | 2.7 ***                        | 276                | 1,487,066                | 2.5 ***                        | 326                |
| Households with noncitizens  | 410,773   | 4.0 ***                        | 220                | 250,421                  | 3.5 ***                        | 284                |
| Benefits by Household Food Security                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Food-secure  | 2,278,341   | 4.6 ***                        | 151                | 1,656,591                | 4.3 ***                        | 209                |
| Low food-security  | 415,435   | 0.5 **                         | 179                | 311,741                  | 0.2                            | 216                |
| Very low food-security   | 266,736   | 0.7 **                         | 178                | 205,429                  | 0.8 *                          | 209                |
| Unknown  | 429,359   | 3.8 ***                        | 175                | 338,127                  | 4.2 ***                        | 217                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from benefits for eligible households and participating households under current FSP rules (see Table D.3)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE J.4

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|   | Average Value for Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change |                                |                             |                                |
|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible<br>Households                                      |                                | Participating<br>Households |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)   | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$)             | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 159   | -0.3 ***                       | 211                         | -0.1 ***                       |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 968   | 0.1 ***                        | 816                         | -0.3 ***                       |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 649   | 0.1 ***                        | 507                         | 0.2 ***                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Earnings  | 1,051   | 0.2 ***                        | 926                         | 0.3 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 367   | 0.1                            | 371                         | 0.1                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 487   | 0.1 **                         | 495                         | 0.0 *                          |
| Social Security   | 733   | 0.4 ***                        | 599                         | 0.1 ***                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 53,015  | -0.7 ***                       | 55,634                      | -0.4 ***                       |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 1,113   | 76.4 ***                       | 1,046                       | 82.8 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,474   | 4.0 ***                        | 2,468                       | 6.6 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,852   | 48.5 ***                       | 1,879                       | 32.5 ***                       |
| Home Equity   | 99,054  | 3.6 ***                        | 88,637                      | 3.0 ***                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.4)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance



TABLE J.5

ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|   | Number of Households Eligible under Simulated Change (000s)           |            |        |  |            |        |
|---|---|------------|--------|--|------------|--------|
|   | All Eligible Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        | Participating Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        |
|   | 0 - 100%  | 101 - 130% | 131% + | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                                | 14,455  | 4,875      | 1,989  | 9,919  | 1,628      | 357    |
| Households with Income from                     |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Earnings  | 4,589   | 2,946      | 997    | 2,870  | 1,150      | 194    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy<br>Families      | 1,395   | 166        | 37     | 1,286  | 98         | 25     |
| Supplemental Security Income                    | 3,092   | 394        | 122    | 2,192  | 170        | 30     |
| Social Security                                 | 3,690   | 1,838      | 1,157  | 1,935  | 384        | 173    |
| Households with Assets                          |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Financial Assets                                | 6,504   | 2,900      | 1,483  | 4,062  | 905        | 211    |
| Financial assets countable under<br>state rules | 3,170   | 1,669      | 527    | 1,910  | 494        | 92     |
| Vehicle Assets                                  | 6,429   | 2,862      | 1,314  | 4,190  | 926        | 166    |
| Vehicle assets countable under<br>state rules   | 29  | 11         | 5      | 20   | 6          | 1      |
| Home Equity                                     | 3,308   | 1,507      | 924    | 1,880  | 399        | 103    |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE J.6

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

All Eligible Households  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|   | Average Values among All Eligible Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|---|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                             |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%  |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)  | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 201   | -0.1 ***                    | 81           | 0.0 ***                     | 48           | 1.1 ***                     |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 717   | -0.2 ***                    | 1,311        | 0.0 ***                     | 1,648        | -0.3 ***                    |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 485   | 0.2 ***                     | 839          | -0.1 ***                    | 970          | -1.8 ***                    |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 765   | 0.4 ***                     | 1,340        | 0.3 ***                     | 1,514        | -1.1 ***                    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 371   | 0.0                         | 344          | 0.8                         | 325          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 468   | 0.1 **                      | 637          | 0.4                         | 484          | -1.7                        |
| Social Security   | 578   | 0.3 ***                     | 833          | -0.1 ***                    | 1,068        | 0.3 ***                     |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 42,366  | 0.4 ***                     | 47,807       | 3.9 ***                     | 109,913      | -5.4 ***                    |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 1,039   | 84.7 ***                    | 1,063        | 74.3 ***                    | 1,712        | 52.1 ***                    |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,379   | 5.4 ***                     | 2,491        | 3.8 ***                     | 2,902        | -0.7 ***                    |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,936   | 46.0 ***                    | 1,597        | 33.4 **                     | 1,920        | 82.5 *                      |
| Home Equity   | 93,990  | 3.0 ***                     | 100,266      | 5.0 ***                     | 115,203      | 3.2 ***                     |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.6)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE J.7

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

Participating Households  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|   | Average Values among Participating Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|--|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                              |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%   |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)   | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 230  | 0.0 ***                     | 122          | -0.1 ***                    | 89           | 0.4                         |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 669  | -0.6 ***                    | 1,350        | -0.1 ***                    | 1,649        | -0.2 *                      |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 424  | 0.2 ***                     | 736          | -0.4 ***                    | 872          | -0.7 *                      |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 722  | 0.0 ***                     | 1,328        | 0.5 ***                     | 1,553        | -0.4                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 373  | 0.0                         | 357          | 1.1                         | 319          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 484  | 0.0 *                       | 647          | 0.0                         | 456          | -1.5                        |
| Social Security   | 530  | 0.3 ***                     | 788          | -0.4 *                      | 947          | 0.5 *                       |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 48,866   | 0.4 ***                     | 67,620       | -0.6 *                      | 134,459      | -2.5                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 1,038  | 93.4 ***                    | 981          | 84.1 ***                    | 1,556        | 10.0 *                      |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,384  | 7.1 ***                     | 2,809        | 5.8 ***                     | 2,692        | -0.8 **                     |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,940  | 38.3 ***                    | 1,739        | 9.2 *                       | 1,278        | 64.0                        |
| Home Equity   | 88,606   | 2.3 ***                     | 83,197       | 9.1 **                      | 110,357      | -1.8                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.7)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE J.8

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO  
FSP RULES BY NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |          |                         |          |
|---|--|----------|-------------------------|----------|
|   | Eligible under All                         |          | Eligible under Some     |          |
|   | State Rules                                |          | But Not All State Rules |          |
|   | Number                                     | Percent  | Number                  | Percent  |
|   | (000s)                                     | of Total | (000s)                  | of Total |
| Total Households                              | 14,872                                     | 100.0    | 6,448                   | 100.0    |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |          |                         |          |
| No income                                     | 2,110                                      | 14.2     | 264                     | 4.1      |
| 1-50%   | 2,953                                      | 19.9     | 279                     | 4.3      |
| 51-100%                                       | 5,335                                      | 35.9     | 3,515                   | 54.5     |
| 101-130%                                      | 3,709                                      | 24.9     | 1,166                   | 18.1     |
| 131-200%                                      | 677  | 4.6      | 1,196                   | 18.6     |
| Greater than 200%                             | 88   | 0.6      | 28                      | 0.4      |
| Households with Income from                   |  |          |                         |          |
| Earnings                                      | 6,758                                      | 45.4     | 1,773                   | 27.5     |
| TANF  | 1,466                                      | 9.9      | 132                     | 2.1      |
| SSI   | 972  | 6.5      | 2,637                   | 40.9     |
| Social Security                               | 3,705                                      | 24.9     | 2,980                   | 46.2     |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |          |                         |          |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,864                                      | 12.5     | 2,512                   | 39.0     |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 4,705                                      | 31.6     | 887                     | 13.8     |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 8,303                                      | 55.8     | 3,048                   | 47.3     |
| Households with Assets                        |  |          |                         |          |
| Financial Assets                              | 7,720                                      | 51.9     | 3,166                   | 49.1     |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 4,434                                      | 29.8     | 930                     | 14.4     |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 7,432                                      | 50.0     | 3,172                   | 49.2     |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 18   | 0.1      | 28                      | 0.4      |
| Home Equity                                   | 3,618                                      | 24.3     | 2,121                   | 32.9     |
| Household Composition                         |  |          |                         |          |
| Households with elderly adults                | 3,403                                      | 22.9     | 2,962                   | 45.9     |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,489                                      | 10.0     | 1,608                   | 24.9     |
| Households with children                      | 7,369                                      | 49.6     | 1,300                   | 20.2     |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,585                                      | 24.1     | 602                     | 9.3      |
| With school-age children                      | 5,884                                      | 39.6     | 998                     | 15.5     |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,436                                      | 9.7      | 430                     | 6.7      |
| Household Food Security                       |  |          |                         |          |
| Food-secure                                   | 10,310                                     | 69.3     | 4,737                   | 73.5     |
| Low food-security                             | 1,647                                      | 11.1     | 669                     | 10.4     |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,104                                      | 7.4      | 395                     | 6.1      |
| Unknown                                       | 1,811                                      | 12.2     | 647                     | 10.0     |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE J.9

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME  
BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
|---|---|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                     | In 6 to 46 States |                     | In 1 to 5 States |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s) | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 4,354   | 100.0               | 1,797             | 100.0               | 297              | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| No income                                     | 152   | 3.5                 | 112               | 6.2                 | 0                | 0.1                 |
| 1-50%   | 136   | 3.1                 | 141               | 7.9                 | 1                | 0.5                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 3,262   | 74.9                | 251               | 14.0                | 3                | 0.9                 |
| 101-130%                                      | 675   | 15.5                | 477               | 26.6                | 14               | 4.7                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 127   | 2.9                 | 793               | 44.1                | 277              | 93.3                |
| Greater than 200%                             | 3   | 0.1                 | 23                | 1.3                 | 2                | 0.6                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 609   | 14.0                | 1,046             | 58.2                | 119              | 40.1                |
| TANF  | 77  | 1.8                 | 55                | 3.1                 | 1                | 0.2                 |
| SSI   | 2,516   | 57.8                | 117               | 6.5                 | 4                | 1.4                 |
| Social Security                               | 2,267   | 52.1                | 530               | 29.5                | 183              | 61.6                |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,580   | 36.3                | 673               | 37.4                | 259              | 87.4                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 610   | 14.0                | 272               | 15.1                | 5                | 1.7                 |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 2,164   | 49.7                | 852               | 47.4                | 32               | 10.9                |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 1,680   | 38.6                | 1,222             | 68.0                | 265              | 89.3                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 677   | 15.6                | 247               | 13.7                | 6                | 2.0                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 1,748   | 40.1                | 1,201             | 66.8                | 224              | 75.4                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 21  | 0.5                 | 7                 | 0.4                 | 0                | 0.0                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 1,178   | 27.1                | 761               | 42.3                | 182              | 61.5                |
| Household Composition                         |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,264   | 52.0                | 518               | 28.8                | 180              | 60.7                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,425   | 32.7                | 169               | 9.4                 | 14               | 4.7                 |
| Households with children                      | 462   | 10.6                | 819               | 45.6                | 19               | 6.5                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 218   | 5.0                 | 377               | 21.0                | 7                | 2.3                 |
| With school-age children                      | 353   | 8.1                 | 628               | 34.9                | 17               | 5.7                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 227   | 5.2                 | 194               | 10.8                | 9                | 2.9                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 3,131   | 71.9                | 1,352             | 75.3                | 253              | 85.2                |
| Low food-security                             | 504   | 11.6                | 154               | 8.6                 | 11               | 3.6                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 309   | 7.1                 | 80                | 4.5                 | 6                | 2.0                 |
| Unknown                                       | 410   | 9.4                 | 210               | 11.7                | 27               | 9.2                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE J.10

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
 Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|   | Potential Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change<br>in Some But Not All States |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
|---|---|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                    | In 6 to 46 States |                    | In 1 to 5 States |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000) | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Households                              | 309,731   | 71                 | 178,268           | 99                 | 5,778            | 19                 |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| No income                                     | 26,160  | 173                | 22,260            | 199                | 32               | 152                |
| 1-50%   | 30,154  | 222                | 41,147            | 292                | 181              | 126                |
| 51-100%                                       | 207,034   | 63                 | 52,291            | 208                | 583              | 211                |
| 101-130%                                      | 40,812  | 60                 | 36,268            | 76                 | 888              | 64                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 5,144   | 41                 | 25,922            | 33                 | 4,013            | 15                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 427   | 129                | 381               | 17                 | 81               | 50                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Earnings                                      | 76,183  | 125                | 99,873            | 96                 | 2,972            | 25                 |
| TANF  | 10,276  | 134                | 4,496             | 82                 | 61               | 88                 |
| SSI   | 134,426   | 53                 | 6,393             | 55                 | 70               | 17                 |
| Social Security                               | 125,220   | 55                 | 23,136            | 44                 | 2,671            | 15                 |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 15,903  | 10                 | 6,770             | 10                 | 2,610            | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 107,010   | 175                | 65,528            | 241                | 770              | 153                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 186,818   | 86                 | 105,970           | 124                | 2,398            | 74                 |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Financial Assets                              | 140,935   | 84                 | 127,296           | 104                | 4,709            | 18                 |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 71,343  | 105                | 27,103            | 110                | 527              | 87                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 152,515   | 87                 | 130,874           | 109                | 3,911            | 17                 |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 3,081   | 146                | 1,260             | 189                | 17               | 114                |
| Home Equity                                   | 92,739  | 79                 | 93,169            | 122                | 2,764            | 15                 |
| Household Composition                         |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                | 132,865   | 59                 | 27,316            | 53                 | 2,641            | 15                 |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 87,190  | 61                 | 8,872             | 52                 | 430              | 31                 |
| Households with children                      | 79,394  | 172                | 114,541           | 140                | 1,623            | 84                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 37,576  | 172                | 57,001            | 151                | 536              | 79                 |
| With school-age children                      | 63,862  | 181                | 95,177            | 152                | 1,479            | 88                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 24,899  | 110                | 26,546            | 137                | 543              | 63                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Food-secure                                   | 226,454   | 72                 | 130,323           | 96                 | 4,491            | 18                 |
| Low food-security                             | 30,543  | 61                 | 18,032            | 117                | 257              | 24                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 18,118  | 59                 | 7,328             | 91                 | 87               | 15                 |
| Unknown                                       | 34,617  | 84                 | 22,585            | 108                | 944              | 34                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE J.11

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|  | Average among Households by State<br>Eligibility under Simulated Change (\$) |  |
|--|--|--|
|  | Households Eligible<br>under All State Rules                                 | Households Eligible<br>under Some But Not<br>All State Rules |
| Potential Monthly Benefit  | 195  | 77   |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income         | 942  | 1,020  |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income    | 620  | 703  |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with<br>Income Type |  |  |
| Earnings   | 981  | 1,318  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 372  | 320  |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 545  | 466  |
| Social Security  | 768  | 689  |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type                  |  |  |
| Financial Assets   | 40,748   | 82,922   |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                       | 1,115  | 1,103  |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,998  | 3,588  |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                         | 1,639  | 1,987  |
| Home Equity  | 92,838   | 109,657  |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE J.12

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|   | Average among Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change in Some But Not All States (\$) |                               |                              |
|---|---|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Eligible in 47<br>to 50 States  | Eligible in 6<br>to 46 States | Eligible in 1<br>to 5 States |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 71  | 99                            | 19                           |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 812   | 1,439                         | 1,603                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 540   | 1,011                         | 1,174                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                               |                              |
| Earnings  | 1,010   | 1,487                         | 1,415                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 343   | 289                           | 316                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 457   | 649                           | 444                          |
| Social Security   | 601   | 915                           | 1,123                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                               |                              |
| Financial Assets  | 12,824  | 113,765                       | 385,003                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 927   | 1,138                         | 19,408                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,820   | 4,620                         | 4,049                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,905   | 2,186                         | 4,713                        |
| Home Equity   | 99,706  | 118,255                       | 138,053                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update



TABLE J.13

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP  
 RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
 Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|   | All Households   |   |                |
|---|------------------|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s) | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |                  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 113,969          | 21,319  | 18.7           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500            | 2,374   | 94.9           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942            | 3,231   | 82.0           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815            | 8,850   | 90.2           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389            | 4,875   | 76.3           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,601           | 1,874   | 12.8           |
| Greater than 200%                             | 76,722           | 116   | 0.2            |
| Households with Income from                   |                  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 84,522           | 8,532   | 10.1           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,784            | 1,599   | 89.6           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,780            | 3,609   | 75.5           |
| Social Security                               | 30,477           | 6,685   | 21.9           |
| Households with Assets                        |                  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 96,091           | 10,886  | 11.3           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 82,706           | 5,365   | 6.5            |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 82,817           | 10,605  | 12.8           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 4,808            | 46  | 0.9            |
| Home Equity                                   | 66,437           | 5,739   | 8.6            |
| Household Composition                         |                  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 32,187           | 6,365   | 19.8           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 6,197            | 3,097   | 50.0           |
| Households with children                      | 39,580           | 8,670   | 21.9           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 15,751           | 4,187   | 26.6           |
| With school-age children                      | 31,881           | 6,882   | 21.6           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 6,485            | 1,866   | 28.8           |
| Household Food Security                       |                  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 95,441           | 15,046  | 15.8           |
| Low food-security                             | 5,234            | 2,316   | 44.2           |
| Very low food-security                        | 2,903            | 1,498   | 51.6           |
| Unknown                                       | 10,390           | 2,459   | 23.7           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE J.14

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS WITH INCOME BELOW 200 PERCENT OF POVERTY  
ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$3,000

|   | Households with Gross Income below 200<br>Percent of Poverty |   |                |
|---|--|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)   | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 37,223   | 21,203  | 57.0           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500  | 2,374   | 94.9           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942  | 3,231   | 82.0           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815  | 8,850   | 90.2           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389  | 4,875   | 76.3           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,577   | 1,873   | 12.8           |
| Households with Income from                   |  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 17,865   | 8,486   | 47.5           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,672  | 1,594   | 95.3           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,070  | 3,604   | 88.5           |
| Social Security                               | 12,941   | 6,604   | 51.0           |
| Households with Assets                        |  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 24,154   | 10,788  | 44.7           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 16,650   | 5,308   | 31.9           |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 22,032   | 10,536  | 47.8           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 503  | 44  | 8.8            |
| Home Equity                                   | 14,125   | 5,697   | 40.3           |
| Household Composition                         |  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 12,411   | 6,279   | 50.6           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,956  | 3,082   | 77.9           |
| Households with children                      | 14,638   | 8,663   | 59.2           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 6,748  | 4,185   | 62.0           |
| With school-age children                      | 11,725   | 6,877   | 58.7           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 2,939  | 1,857   | 63.2           |
| Household Food Security                       |  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 28,000   | 14,948  | 53.4           |
| Low food-security                             | 3,233  | 2,304   | 71.3           |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,994  | 1,493   | 74.9           |
| Unknown                                       | 3,996  | 2,458   | 61.5           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

## **APPENDIX K**

### **TABULATIONS FOR SIMULATION TO INCREASE ASSET LIMITS BY \$4,000 IN THE MATH SIPP+ MODEL**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE K.1

CHARACTERISTICS OF ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                    |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Households                              | 21,459                                     | 100.0               | 4.7 ***                        | 11,959                   | 100.0               | 4.0 ***                        |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income                                     | 2,377                                      | 11.1                | 3.3 ***                        | 1,948                    | 16.3                | 3.2 ***                        |
| 1-50%   | 3,263                                      | 15.2                | 5.5 ***                        | 2,764                    | 23.1                | 6.0 ***                        |
| 51-100%                                       | 8,887                                      | 41.4                | 3.6 ***                        | 5,247                    | 43.9                | 2.7 ***                        |
| 101-130%                                      | 4,919                                      | 22.9                | 6.3 ***                        | 1,641                    | 13.7                | 6.1 ***                        |
| 131-200%                                      | 1,894                                      | 8.8                 | 5.9 ***                        | 319                      | 2.7                 | 2.2 **                         |
| Greater than 200%                             | 119  | 0.6                 | 13.5 **                        | 40                       | 0.3                 | 0.7                            |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings                                      | 8,578                                      | 40.0                | 4.1 ***                        | 4,233                    | 35.4                | 3.9 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,599                                      | 7.5                 | 0.1 *                          | 1,409                    | 11.8                | 0.1 *                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,609                                      | 16.8                | 0.5 ***                        | 2,393                    | 20.0                | 0.4 *                          |
| Social Security                               | 6,755                                      | 31.5                | 6.8 ***                        | 2,504                    | 20.9                | 4.8 ***                        |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 4,410                                      | 20.6                | 4.7 ***                        | 838                      | 7.0                 | 2.3 ***                        |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 5,643                                      | 26.3                | 5.5 ***                        | 4,572                    | 38.2                | 5.7 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 11,405                                     | 53.2                | 4.3 ***                        | 6,549                    | 54.8                | 3.1 ***                        |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets                              | 11,026                                     | 51.4                | 9.5 ***                        | 5,233                    | 43.8                | 9.6 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 5,503                                      | 25.6                | 21.0 ***                       | 2,551                    | 21.3                | 21.7 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 10,696                                     | 49.8                | 7.1 ***                        | 5,317                    | 44.5                | 6.5 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 51   | 0.2                 | 180.9 ***                      | 31                       | 0.3                 | 181.2 ***                      |
| Home Equity                                   | 5,799                                      | 27.0                | 9.0 ***                        | 2,400                    | 20.1                | 8.7 ***                        |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 6,432                                      | 30.0                | 7.9 ***                        | 2,201                    | 18.4                | 6.2 ***                        |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,116                                      | 14.5                | 1.6 ***                        | 1,925                    | 16.1                | 1.4 ***                        |
| Households with children                      | 8,690                                      | 40.5                | 2.8 ***                        | 5,811                    | 48.6                | 2.5 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children                   | 4,191                                      | 19.5                | 2.0 ***                        | 2,955                    | 24.7                | 2.2 ***                        |
| With school-age children                      | 6,899                                      | 32.1                | 3.0 ***                        | 4,578                    | 38.3                | 2.5 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,877                                      | 8.7                 | 4.8 ***                        | 882                      | 7.4                 | 3.9 ***                        |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure                                   | 15,160                                     | 70.6                | 5.8 ***                        | 7,965                    | 66.6                | 5.0 ***                        |
| Low food-security                             | 2,320                                      | 10.8                | 0.9 **                         | 1,444                    | 12.1                | 0.4                            |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,506                                      | 7.0                 | 1.5 ***                        | 990                      | 8.3                 | 1.3 *                          |
| Unknown                                       | 2,472                                      | 11.5                | 3.7 ***                        | 1,561                    | 13.0                | 3.9 ***                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.1)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE K.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|   | Individuals in Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|---|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                   |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Individuals   | 46,554  | 100.0               | 4.3 ***                        | 27,073                   | 100.0               | 3.6 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income   | 4,126   | 8.9                 | 3.4 ***                        | 3,458                    | 12.8                | 3.5 ***                        |
| 1-50%   | 8,866   | 19.0                | 3.5 ***                        | 7,711                    | 28.5                | 3.8 ***                        |
| 51-100%   | 18,513  | 39.8                | 3.9 ***                        | 11,217                   | 41.4                | 3.1 ***                        |
| 101-130%  | 11,248  | 24.2                | 5.8 ***                        | 4,014                    | 14.8                | 5.2 ***                        |
| 131-200%  | 3,640   | 7.8                 | 4.5 ***                        | 615                      | 2.3                 | 1.3 **                         |
| Greater than 200%   | 161   | 0.3                 | 10.6 **                        | 57                       | 0.2                 | 0.5                            |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings  | 24,497  | 52.6                | 4.2 ***                        | 12,184                   | 45.0                | 4.0 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 5,041   | 10.8                | 0.2                            | 4,429                    | 16.4                | 0.3                            |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 6,707   | 14.4                | 1.1 **                         | 4,569                    | 16.9                | 0.7 *                          |
| Social Security   | 10,265  | 22.1                | 6.5 ***                        | 4,102                    | 15.2                | 4.7 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 5,312   | 11.4                | 4.6 ***                        | 928                      | 3.4                 | 2.2 ***                        |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 10,393  | 22.3                | 4.8 ***                        | 8,744                    | 32.3                | 4.8 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 30,849  | 66.3                | 4.0 ***                        | 17,400                   | 64.3                | 3.1 ***                        |
| Individuals in Households with Assets                                     |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 23,437  | 50.3                | 8.8 ***                        | 11,818                   | 43.7                | 8.6 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                              | 11,578  | 24.9                | 19.5 ***                       | 5,782                    | 21.4                | 19.4 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 25,796  | 55.4                | 6.0 ***                        | 13,544                   | 50.0                | 5.4 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                                | 111   | 0.2                 | 227.1 ***                      | 66                       | 0.2                 | 218.0 ***                      |
| Home Equity   | 13,137  | 28.2                | 8.4 ***                        | 6,229                    | 23.0                | 7.7 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults  | 8,906   | 19.1                | 8.5 ***                        | 2,920                    | 10.8                | 6.5 ***                        |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 6,376   | 13.7                | 2.1 ***                        | 3,970                    | 14.7                | 2.3 **                         |
| Households with children  | 30,696  | 65.9                | 3.2 ***                        | 19,998                   | 73.9                | 2.8 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children   | 15,958  | 34.3                | 2.5 ***                        | 11,007                   | 40.7                | 2.7 ***                        |
| With school-age children  | 25,804  | 55.4                | 3.3 ***                        | 16,669                   | 61.6                | 2.8 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens   | 5,486   | 11.8                | 5.3 ***                        | 2,578                    | 9.5                 | 3.2 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Food Security                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure   | 32,156  | 69.1                | 5.4 ***                        | 17,928                   | 66.2                | 4.5 ***                        |
| Low food-security   | 5,716   | 12.3                | 1.0 **                         | 3,547                    | 13.1                | 0.3                            |
| Very low food-security  | 3,586   | 7.7                 | 1.1 ***                        | 2,267                    | 8.4                 | 1.1 **                         |
| Unknown   | 5,096   | 10.9                | 3.7 ***                        | 3,331                    | 12.3                | 4.2 ***                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.2)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE K.3

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|  | Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
|--|---|--------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|
|  | All Eligible Households                                 |                                |                    | Participating Households |                                |                    |
|  | Total<br>(\$000s)                                       | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000s)        | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Benefits   | 3,408,816   | 4.3 ***                        | 159                | 2,523,027                | 3.9 ***                        | 211                |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| No income  | 571,785   | 3.4 ***                        | 241                | 477,005                  | 3.5 ***                        | 245                |
| 1-50%  | 1,071,423   | 3.9 ***                        | 328                | 934,685                  | 4.2 ***                        | 338                |
| 51-100%  | 1,273,400   | 4.2 ***                        | 143                | 878,661                  | 3.4 ***                        | 167                |
| 101-130%   | 396,158   | 6.2 ***                        | 81                 | 200,659                  | 5.9 ***                        | 122                |
| 131-200%   | 89,026  | 8.2 ***                        | 47                 | 27,493                   | 2.5 **                         | 86                 |
| Greater than 200%  | 7,025   | 2.6 **                         | 59                 | 4,523                    | 0.7                            | 114                |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                               |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Earnings   | 1,546,002   | 4.2 ***                        | 180                | 1,000,011                | 4.0 ***                        | 236                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                | 414,282   | 0.1 *                          | 259                | 386,441                  | 0.1 *                          | 274                |
| Supplemental Security Income   | 360,424   | 1.1 ***                        | 100                | 297,640                  | 0.8 *                          | 124                |
| Social Security  | 528,369   | 6.8 ***                        | 78                 | 316,741                  | 5.9 ***                        | 127                |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit   | 44,382  | 4.7 ***                        | 10                 | 8,436                    | 2.3 ***                        | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit   | 1,431,291   | 4.9 ***                        | 254                | 1,196,632                | 5.0 ***                        | 262                |
| Eligible for other benefit   | 1,933,143   | 3.8 ***                        | 169                | 1,317,958                | 3.0 ***                        | 201                |
| Benefits for Households with Assets                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Financial Assets   | 1,602,433   | 9.5 ***                        | 145                | 1,090,293                | 9.5 ***                        | 208                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                           | 846,258   | 19.5 ***                       | 154                | 560,022                  | 20.2 ***                       | 220                |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,782,108   | 6.2 ***                        | 167                | 1,235,605                | 6.0 ***                        | 232                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                             | 8,750   | 234.5 ***                      | 170                | 6,695                    | 226.5 ***                      | 213                |
| Home Equity  | 852,189   | 8.6 ***                        | 147                | 557,136                  | 8.3 ***                        | 232                |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                      |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Households with elderly adults   | 482,713   | 9.2 ***                        | 75                 | 246,172                  | 8.0 ***                        | 112                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                             | 392,158   | 2.5 ***                        | 126                | 302,550                  | 2.5 ***                        | 157                |
| Households with children   | 2,299,352   | 2.9 ***                        | 265                | 1,810,363                | 2.7 ***                        | 312                |
| With preschool-age children  | 1,220,686   | 2.3 ***                        | 291                | 990,732                  | 2.4 ***                        | 335                |
| With school-age children   | 1,907,400   | 3.0 ***                        | 276                | 1,491,639                | 2.8 ***                        | 326                |
| Households with noncitizens  | 412,805   | 4.5 ***                        | 220                | 250,638                  | 3.6 ***                        | 284                |
| Benefits by Household Food Security                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Food-secure  | 2,293,069   | 5.3 ***                        | 151                | 1,665,958                | 4.9 ***                        | 209                |
| Low food-security  | 416,705   | 0.8 **                         | 180                | 311,791                  | 0.3                            | 216                |
| Very low food-security   | 267,764   | 1.1 ***                        | 178                | 206,355                  | 1.3 *                          | 208                |
| Unknown  | 431,279   | 4.3 ***                        | 174                | 338,923                  | 4.4 ***                        | 217                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from benefits for eligible households and participating households under current FSP rules (see Table D.3)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE K.4

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|   | Average Value for Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change |                                |                             |                                |
|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible<br>Households                                      |                                | Participating<br>Households |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)   | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$)             | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 159   | -0.4 ***                       | 211                         | -0.1 ***                       |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 967   | 0.0 ***                        | 814                         | -0.5 ***                       |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 648   | 0.0 ***                        | 506                         | 0.1 ***                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Earnings  | 1,049   | 0.0 ***                        | 925                         | 0.2 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 367   | 0.1                            | 371                         | 0.1                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 487   | 0.1 **                         | 495                         | 0.0 *                          |
| Social Security   | 735   | 0.8 ***                        | 600                         | 0.4 ***                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 53,249  | -0.3 ***                       | 56,354                      | 0.9 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 1,236   | 96.0 ***                       | 1,141                       | 99.5 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,488   | 4.6 ***                        | 2,485                       | 7.3 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 2,002   | 60.4 ***                       | 2,003                       | 41.2 ***                       |
| Home Equity   | 99,184  | 3.7 ***                        | 88,804                      | 3.2 ***                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.4)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance



TABLE K.5

ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|   | Number of Households Eligible under Simulated Change (000s)           |            |        |  |            |        |
|---|---|------------|--------|--|------------|--------|
|   | All Eligible Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        | Participating Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        |
|   | 0 - 100%  | 101 - 130% | 131% + | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                                | 14,527  | 4,919      | 2,013  | 9,959  | 1,641      | 359    |
| Households with Income from                     |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Earnings  | 4,621   | 2,957      | 1,000  | 2,884  | 1,154      | 194    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy<br>Families      | 1,395   | 166        | 37     | 1,286  | 98         | 25     |
| Supplemental Security Income                    | 3,092   | 394        | 122    | 2,192  | 170        | 30     |
| Social Security                                 | 3,704   | 1,871      | 1,180  | 1,936  | 393        | 175    |
| Households with Assets                          |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Financial Assets                                | 6,575   | 2,944      | 1,506  | 4,103  | 918        | 212    |
| Financial assets countable under<br>state rules | 3,241   | 1,713      | 550    | 1,951  | 507        | 93     |
| Vehicle Assets                                  | 6,467   | 2,899      | 1,331  | 4,214  | 936        | 167    |
| Vehicle assets countable under<br>state rules   | 32  | 14         | 6      | 22   | 8          | 1      |
| Home Equity                                     | 3,335   | 1,524      | 940    | 1,894  | 402        | 104    |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE K.6

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

All Eligible Households

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|   | Average Values among All Eligible Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|---|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                             |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%  |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)  | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 201   | -0.1 ***                    | 81           | -0.1 ***                    | 48           | 1.4 ***                     |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 716   | -0.4 ***                    | 1,309        | -0.2 ***                    | 1,646        | -0.4 ***                    |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 485   | 0.1 ***                     | 837          | -0.4 ***                    | 967          | -2.1 ***                    |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 764   | 0.2 ***                     | 1,339        | 0.2 ***                     | 1,510        | -1.4 ***                    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 371   | 0.0                         | 344          | 0.8                         | 325          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 468   | 0.1 **                      | 637          | 0.4                         | 484          | -1.7                        |
| Social Security   | 578   | 0.4 ***                     | 835          | 0.1 ***                     | 1,071        | 0.6 ***                     |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 43,087  | 2.1 ***                     | 47,554       | 3.4 ***                     | 108,751      | -6.4 ***                    |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 1,143   | 103.3 ***                   | 1,193        | 95.7 ***                    | 1,913        | 70.0 ***                    |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,393   | 6.0 ***                     | 2,499        | 4.2 ***                     | 2,929        | 0.2 ***                     |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 2,051   | 54.6 ***                    | 1,860        | 55.3 ***                    | 2,068        | 96.6 *                      |
| Home Equity   | 94,173  | 3.2 ***                     | 100,522      | 5.2 ***                     | 114,794      | 2.8 ***                     |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.6)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE K.7

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

Participating Households  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|   | Average Values among Participating Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|--|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                              |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%   |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)   | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 230  | 0.0 ***                     | 122          | -0.1 ***                    | 89           | 0.2 *                       |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 668  | -0.8 ***                    | 1,348        | -0.3 ***                    | 1,647        | -0.3 **                     |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 424  | 0.1 ***                     | 735          | -0.7 ***                    | 870          | -1.0 **                     |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 721  | -0.1 ***                    | 1,327        | 0.5 ***                     | 1,553        | -0.4                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 373  | 0.0                         | 357          | 1.1                         | 319          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 484  | 0.0 *                       | 647          | 0.0                         | 456          | -1.5                        |
| Social Security   | 530  | 0.3 ***                     | 792          | 0.0 ***                     | 946          | 0.4 **                      |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 49,892   | 2.5 ***                     | 67,331       | -1.0 **                     | 133,680      | -3.1                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 1,129  | 110.4 ***                   | 1,101        | 106.6 ***                   | 1,615        | 14.2 **                     |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,401  | 7.9 ***                     | 2,825        | 6.4 ***                     | 2,701        | -0.4 **                     |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 2,006  | 43.0 ***                    | 1,993        | 25.1 **                     | 2,013        | 158.3                       |
| Home Equity   | 88,766   | 2.5 ***                     | 83,685       | 9.8 **                      | 109,319      | -2.7 *                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.7)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE K.8

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO  
FSP RULES BY NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |          |                         |          |
|---|--|----------|-------------------------|----------|
|   | Eligible under All                         |          | Eligible under Some     |          |
|   | State Rules                                |          | But Not All State Rules |          |
|   | Number                                     | Percent  | Number                  | Percent  |
|   | (000s)                                     | of Total | (000s)                  | of Total |
| Total Households                              | 15,069                                     | 100.0    | 6,390                   | 100.0    |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |          |                         |          |
| No income                                     | 2,124                                      | 14.1     | 254                     | 4.0      |
| 1-50%   | 2,999                                      | 19.9     | 264                     | 4.1      |
| 51-100%                                       | 5,400                                      | 35.8     | 3,487                   | 54.6     |
| 101-130%                                      | 3,760                                      | 25.0     | 1,159                   | 18.1     |
| 131-200%                                      | 695  | 4.6      | 1,198                   | 18.8     |
| Greater than 200%                             | 91   | 0.6      | 28                      | 0.4      |
| Households with Income from                   |  |          |                         |          |
| Earnings                                      | 6,816                                      | 45.2     | 1,761                   | 27.6     |
| TANF  | 1,467                                      | 9.7      | 132                     | 2.1      |
| SSI   | 976  | 6.5      | 2,633                   | 41.2     |
| Social Security                               | 3,797                                      | 25.2     | 2,958                   | 46.3     |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |          |                         |          |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,904                                      | 12.6     | 2,506                   | 39.2     |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 4,786                                      | 31.8     | 858                     | 13.4     |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 8,379                                      | 55.6     | 3,026                   | 47.4     |
| Households with Assets                        |  |          |                         |          |
| Financial Assets                              | 7,904                                      | 52.5     | 3,121                   | 48.8     |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 4,595                                      | 30.5     | 908                     | 14.2     |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 7,582                                      | 50.3     | 3,115                   | 48.7     |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 21   | 0.1      | 30                      | 0.5      |
| Home Equity                                   | 3,718                                      | 24.7     | 2,081                   | 32.6     |
| Household Composition                         |  |          |                         |          |
| Households with elderly adults                | 3,494                                      | 23.2     | 2,938                   | 46.0     |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,522                                      | 10.1     | 1,594                   | 24.9     |
| Households with children                      | 7,400                                      | 49.1     | 1,290                   | 20.2     |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,591                                      | 23.8     | 600                     | 9.4      |
| With school-age children                      | 5,913                                      | 39.2     | 986                     | 15.4     |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,452                                      | 9.6      | 425                     | 6.6      |
| Household Food Security                       |  |          |                         |          |
| Food-secure                                   | 10,466                                     | 69.5     | 4,694                   | 73.5     |
| Low food-security                             | 1,652                                      | 11.0     | 668                     | 10.5     |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,116                                      | 7.4      | 390                     | 6.1      |
| Unknown                                       | 1,835                                      | 12.2     | 637                     | 10.0     |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE K.9

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME  
BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
|---|---|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                     | In 6 to 46 States |                     | In 1 to 5 States |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s) | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 4,307   | 100.0               | 1,788             | 100.0               | 295              | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| No income                                     | 141   | 3.3                 | 112               | 6.3                 | 0                | 0.0                 |
| 1-50%   | 124   | 2.9                 | 139               | 7.8                 | 1                | 0.5                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 3,244   | 75.3                | 241               | 13.5                | 3                | 0.9                 |
| 101-130%                                      | 675   | 15.7                | 470               | 26.3                | 14               | 4.8                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 123   | 2.9                 | 801               | 44.8                | 275              | 93.2                |
| Greater than 200%                             | 0   | 0.0                 | 26                | 1.4                 | 2                | 0.5                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 608   | 14.1                | 1,036             | 57.9                | 118              | 40.1                |
| TANF  | 77  | 1.8                 | 55                | 3.1                 | 1                | 0.2                 |
| SSI   | 2,512   | 58.3                | 117               | 6.5                 | 4                | 1.4                 |
| Social Security                               | 2,241   | 52.0                | 535               | 29.9                | 182              | 61.6                |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,570   | 36.5                | 678               | 37.9                | 257              | 87.4                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 584   | 13.6                | 268               | 15.0                | 5                | 1.7                 |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 2,152   | 50.0                | 842               | 47.1                | 32               | 11.0                |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 1,645   | 38.2                | 1,213             | 67.8                | 263              | 89.2                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 644   | 15.0                | 257               | 14.4                | 6                | 2.1                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 1,700   | 39.5                | 1,192             | 66.7                | 222              | 75.4                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 22  | 0.5                 | 8                 | 0.4                 | 0                | 0.0                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 1,140   | 26.5                | 759               | 42.5                | 181              | 61.6                |
| Household Composition                         |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,238   | 52.0                | 522               | 29.2                | 179              | 60.7                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,411   | 32.8                | 170               | 9.5                 | 14               | 4.7                 |
| Households with children                      | 455   | 10.6                | 815               | 45.6                | 19               | 6.6                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 217   | 5.0                 | 376               | 21.0                | 7                | 2.3                 |
| With school-age children                      | 344   | 8.0                 | 625               | 34.9                | 17               | 5.8                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 223   | 5.2                 | 193               | 10.8                | 8                | 2.9                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 3,094   | 71.9                | 1,349             | 75.4                | 251              | 85.2                |
| Low food-security                             | 504   | 11.7                | 154               | 8.6                 | 11               | 3.6                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 305   | 7.1                 | 80                | 4.5                 | 6                | 2.0                 |
| Unknown                                       | 403   | 9.4                 | 206               | 11.5                | 27               | 9.2                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE K.10

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
 Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|   | Potential Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change<br>in Some But Not All States |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
|---|---|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                    | In 6 to 46 States |                    | In 1 to 5 States |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000) | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Households                              | 303,304   | 70                 | 175,282           | 98                 | 5,733            | 19                 |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| No income                                     | 24,620  | 174                | 22,051            | 197                | 16               | 152                |
| 1-50%   | 27,954  | 226                | 40,483            | 291                | 181              | 126                |
| 51-100%                                       | 203,690   | 63                 | 50,423            | 209                | 583              | 211                |
| 101-130%                                      | 41,959  | 62                 | 35,732            | 76                 | 895              | 64                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 5,081   | 41                 | 26,180            | 33                 | 3,978            | 14                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 1   | 10                 | 413               | 16                 | 81               | 50                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Earnings                                      | 77,488  | 128                | 97,834            | 94                 | 2,958            | 25                 |
| TANF  | 10,312  | 134                | 4,427             | 81                 | 61               | 88                 |
| SSI   | 133,336   | 53                 | 6,393             | 55                 | 70               | 17                 |
| Social Security                               | 122,058   | 54                 | 23,033            | 43                 | 2,657            | 15                 |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 15,802  | 10                 | 6,824             | 10                 | 2,591            | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 102,117   | 175                | 64,307            | 240                | 751              | 153                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 185,385   | 86                 | 104,151           | 124                | 2,391            | 74                 |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Financial Assets                              | 136,118   | 83                 | 124,282           | 102                | 4,664            | 18                 |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 66,515  | 103                | 27,813            | 108                | 535              | 88                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 146,088   | 86                 | 128,881           | 108                | 3,873            | 17                 |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 3,517   | 160                | 1,509             | 193                | 17               | 114                |
| Home Equity                                   | 86,697  | 76                 | 91,839            | 121                | 2,746            | 15                 |
| Household Composition                         |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                | 129,583   | 58                 | 27,292            | 52                 | 2,627            | 15                 |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 83,502  | 59                 | 8,614             | 51                 | 431              | 31                 |
| Households with children                      | 78,083  | 172                | 113,223           | 139                | 1,631            | 84                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 37,457  | 173                | 56,689            | 151                | 536              | 79                 |
| With school-age children                      | 61,885  | 180                | 94,176            | 151                | 1,487            | 88                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 24,311  | 109                | 26,403            | 137                | 541              | 64                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Food-secure                                   | 221,622   | 72                 | 127,962           | 95                 | 4,448            | 18                 |
| Low food-security                             | 30,543  | 61                 | 17,930            | 117                | 257              | 24                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 17,028  | 56                 | 7,354             | 92                 | 87               | 15                 |
| Unknown                                       | 34,111  | 85                 | 22,035            | 107                | 942              | 35                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE K.11

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|  | Average among Households by State<br>Eligibility under Simulated Change (\$) |  |
|--|--|--|
|  | Households Eligible<br>under All State Rules                                 | Households Eligible<br>under Some But Not<br>All State Rules |
| Potential Monthly Benefit  | 194  | 76   |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income         | 940  | 1,024  |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income    | 619  | 703  |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with<br>Income Type |  |  |
| Earnings   | 979  | 1,321  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 372  | 320  |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 544  | 466  |
| Social Security  | 768  | 693  |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type                  |  |  |
| Financial Assets   | 41,037   | 84,176   |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                       | 1,257  | 1,128  |
| Vehicle Assets   | 2,064  | 3,522  |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                         | 1,708  | 2,212  |
| Home Equity  | 93,317   | 109,667  |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE K.12

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|   | Average among Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change in Some But Not All States (\$) |                               |                              |
|---|---|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Eligible in 47<br>to 50 States  | Eligible in 6<br>to 46 States | Eligible in 1<br>to 5 States |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 70  | 98                            | 19                           |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 812   | 1,448                         | 1,604                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 539   | 1,017                         | 1,176                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                               |                              |
| Earnings  | 1,010   | 1,493                         | 1,417                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 343   | 289                           | 316                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 458   | 649                           | 444                          |
| Social Security   | 603   | 924                           | 1,124                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                               |                              |
| Financial Assets  | 13,279  | 114,449                       | 388,054                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 862   | 1,364                         | 19,299                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,680   | 4,627                         | 4,043                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 2,101   | 2,477                         | 4,713                        |
| Home Equity   | 100,108   | 117,193                       | 138,239                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update



TABLE K.13

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
 SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
 Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|   | All Households |   |                |
|---|----------------|---|----------------|
|   | Number         | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   | (000s)         | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 113,969        | 21,459  | 18.8           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500          | 2,377   | 95.1           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942          | 3,263   | 82.8           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815          | 8,887   | 90.5           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389          | 4,919   | 77.0           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,601         | 1,894   | 13.0           |
| Greater than 200%                             | 76,722         | 119   | 0.2            |
| Households with Income from                   |                |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 84,522         | 8,578   | 10.1           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,784          | 1,599   | 89.6           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,780          | 3,609   | 75.5           |
| Social Security                               | 30,477         | 6,755   | 22.2           |
| Households with Assets                        |                |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 96,091         | 11,026  | 11.5           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 82,706         | 5,503   | 6.7            |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 82,817         | 10,696  | 12.9           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 4,808          | 51  | 1.1            |
| Home Equity                                   | 66,437         | 5,799   | 8.7            |
| Household Composition                         |                |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 32,187         | 6,432   | 20.0           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 6,197          | 3,116   | 50.3           |
| Households with children                      | 39,580         | 8,690   | 22.0           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 15,751         | 4,191   | 26.6           |
| With school-age children                      | 31,881         | 6,899   | 21.6           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 6,485          | 1,877   | 28.9           |
| Household Food Security                       |                |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 95,441         | 15,160  | 15.9           |
| Low food-security                             | 5,234          | 2,320   | 44.3           |
| Very low food-security                        | 2,903          | 1,506   | 51.9           |
| Unknown                                       | 10,390         | 2,472   | 23.8           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE K.14

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS WITH INCOME BELOW 200 PERCENT OF POVERTY  
ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED  
Simulated Change: Increase Asset Limits by \$4,000

|   | Households with Gross Income below 200<br>Percent of Poverty |   |                |
|---|--|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)   | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 37,223   | 21,339  | 57.3           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500  | 2,377   | 95.1           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942  | 3,263   | 82.8           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815  | 8,887   | 90.5           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389  | 4,919   | 77.0           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,577   | 1,893   | 13.0           |
| Households with Income from                   |  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 17,865   | 8,532   | 47.8           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,672  | 1,594   | 95.3           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,070  | 3,604   | 88.5           |
| Social Security                               | 12,941   | 6,671   | 51.5           |
| Households with Assets                        |  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 24,154   | 10,924  | 45.2           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 16,650   | 5,443   | 32.7           |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 22,032   | 10,627  | 48.2           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 503  | 50  | 9.9            |
| Home Equity                                   | 14,125   | 5,757   | 40.8           |
| Household Composition                         |  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 12,411   | 6,343   | 51.1           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,956  | 3,099   | 78.3           |
| Households with children                      | 14,638   | 8,683   | 59.3           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 6,748  | 4,188   | 62.1           |
| With school-age children                      | 11,725   | 6,893   | 58.8           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 2,939  | 1,869   | 63.6           |
| Household Food Security                       |  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 28,000   | 15,058  | 53.8           |
| Low food-security                             | 3,233  | 2,308   | 71.4           |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,994  | 1,501   | 75.3           |
| Unknown                                       | 3,996  | 2,471   | 61.8           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

## **APPENDIX L**

### **TABULATIONS FOR SIMULATION TO ELIMINATE THE ASSET TEST IN THE MATH SIPP+ MODEL**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE L.1

CHARACTERISTICS OF ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                    |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Households                              | 24,941                                     | 100.0               | 21.7 ***                       | 13,446                   | 100.0               | 16.9 ***                       |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income                                     | 2,500                                      | 10.0                | 8.7 ***                        | 2,058                    | 15.3                | 9.1 ***                        |
| 1-50%   | 3,942                                      | 15.8                | 27.4 ***                       | 3,374                    | 25.1                | 29.4 ***                       |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815                                      | 39.4                | 14.4 ***                       | 5,661                    | 42.1                | 10.8 ***                       |
| 101-130%                                      | 5,823                                      | 23.3                | 25.8 ***                       | 1,878                    | 14.0                | 21.4 ***                       |
| 131-200%                                      | 2,578                                      | 10.3                | 44.1 ***                       | 406                      | 3.0                 | 30.1 ***                       |
| Greater than 200%                             | 283  | 1.1                 | 169.7 ***                      | 68                       | 0.5                 | 73.6 *                         |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings                                      | 9,599                                      | 38.5                | 16.5 ***                       | 4,707                    | 35.0                | 15.6 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,601                                      | 6.4                 | 0.2 ***                        | 1,410                    | 10.5                | 0.2 **                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,623                                      | 14.5                | 1.0 ***                        | 2,399                    | 17.8                | 0.7 ***                        |
| Social Security                               | 8,536                                      | 34.2                | 35.0 ***                       | 2,884                    | 21.4                | 20.7 ***                       |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 5,242                                      | 21.0                | 24.4 ***                       | 891                      | 6.6                 | 8.8 ***                        |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 6,780                                      | 27.2                | 26.8 ***                       | 5,462                    | 40.6                | 26.2 ***                       |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 12,919                                     | 51.8                | 18.2 ***                       | 7,092                    | 52.7                | 11.6 ***                       |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets                              | 14,503                                     | 58.2                | 44.1 ***                       | 6,714                    | 49.9                | 40.6 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 13,428                                     | 53.8                | 34.4 ***                       | 6,446                    | 47.9                | 29.1 ***                       |
| Home Equity                                   | 8,213                                      | 32.9                | 54.4 ***                       | 3,350                    | 24.9                | 51.8 ***                       |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 8,480                                      | 34.0                | 42.3 ***                       | 2,675                    | 19.9                | 29.1 ***                       |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,181                                      | 12.8                | 3.7 ***                        | 1,966                    | 14.6                | 3.5 ***                        |
| Households with children                      | 9,406                                      | 37.7                | 11.2 ***                       | 6,260                    | 46.6                | 10.4 ***                       |
| With preschool-age children                   | 4,486                                      | 18.0                | 9.2 ***                        | 3,147                    | 23.4                | 8.8 ***                        |
| With school-age children                      | 7,477                                      | 30.0                | 11.6 ***                       | 4,955                    | 36.9                | 11.0 ***                       |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,993                                      | 8.0                 | 11.2 ***                       | 935                      | 7.0                 | 10.1 ***                       |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure                                   | 18,218                                     | 73.0                | 27.2 ***                       | 9,242                    | 68.7                | 21.9 ***                       |
| Low food-security                             | 2,425                                      | 9.7                 | 5.5 ***                        | 1,494                    | 11.1                | 3.9 ***                        |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,549                                      | 6.2                 | 4.5 ***                        | 1,020                    | 7.6                 | 4.4 ***                        |
| Unknown                                       | 2,748                                      | 11.0                | 15.2 ***                       | 1,690                    | 12.6                | 12.5 ***                       |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.1)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE L.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|   | Individuals in Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|---|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                   |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Individuals   | 53,197  | 100.0               | 19.2 ***                       | 30,112                   | 100.0               | 15.3 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income   | 4,332   | 8.1                 | 8.5 ***                        | 3,645                    | 12.1                | 9.1 ***                        |
| 1-50%   | 10,180  | 19.1                | 18.8 ***                       | 8,902                    | 29.6                | 19.8 ***                       |
| 51-100%   | 20,544  | 38.6                | 15.3 ***                       | 12,201                   | 40.5                | 12.2 ***                       |
| 101-130%  | 13,082  | 24.6                | 23.1 ***                       | 4,548                    | 15.1                | 19.2 ***                       |
| 131-200%  | 4,644   | 8.7                 | 33.3 ***                       | 724                      | 2.4                 | 19.3 ***                       |
| Greater than 200%   | 416   | 0.8                 | 185.1 ***                      | 91                       | 0.3                 | 60.7 **                        |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings  | 27,413  | 51.5                | 16.6 ***                       | 13,560                   | 45.0                | 15.7 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 5,049   | 9.5                 | 0.4 **                         | 4,434                    | 14.7                | 0.4 **                         |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 6,763   | 12.7                | 2.0 ***                        | 4,587                    | 15.2                | 1.0 ***                        |
| Social Security   | 12,870  | 24.2                | 33.5 ***                       | 4,615                    | 15.3                | 17.8 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 6,342   | 11.9                | 24.9 ***                       | 984                      | 3.3                 | 8.3 ***                        |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 12,251  | 23.0                | 23.6 ***                       | 10,219                   | 33.9                | 22.5 ***                       |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 34,604  | 65.0                | 16.7 ***                       | 18,908                   | 62.8                | 12.0 ***                       |
| Individuals in Households with Assets                                     |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 30,067  | 56.5                | 39.6 ***                       | 14,845                   | 49.3                | 36.5 ***                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 31,245  | 58.7                | 28.4 ***                       | 15,973                   | 53.0                | 24.3 ***                       |
| Home Equity   | 17,912  | 33.7                | 47.8 ***                       | 8,353                    | 27.7                | 44.5 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults  | 11,856  | 22.3                | 44.4 ***                       | 3,523                    | 11.7                | 28.5 ***                       |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 6,494   | 12.2                | 4.0 ***                        | 4,036                    | 13.4                | 3.9 ***                        |
| Households with children  | 33,602  | 63.2                | 12.9 ***                       | 21,781                   | 72.3                | 12.0 ***                       |
| With preschool-age children   | 17,233  | 32.4                | 10.7 ***                       | 11,835                   | 39.3                | 10.4 ***                       |
| With school-age children  | 28,251  | 53.1                | 13.1 ***                       | 18,225                   | 60.5                | 12.4 ***                       |
| Households with noncitizens   | 5,848   | 11.0                | 12.2 ***                       | 2,759                    | 9.2                 | 10.4 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Food Security                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure   | 37,915  | 71.3                | 24.2 ***                       | 20,541                   | 68.2                | 19.8 ***                       |
| Low food-security   | 5,956   | 11.2                | 5.2 ***                        | 3,648                    | 12.1                | 3.1 ***                        |
| Very low food-security  | 3,686   | 6.9                 | 3.9 ***                        | 2,346                    | 7.8                 | 4.7 ***                        |
| Unknown   | 5,641   | 10.6                | 14.8 ***                       | 3,577                    | 11.9                | 12.0 ***                       |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.2)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE L.3

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|   | Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
|---|---|--------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                 |                                |                    | Participating Households |                                |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000s)                                       | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000s)        | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Benefits  | 3,908,047   | 19.5 ***                       | 157                | 2,846,000                | 17.2 ***                       | 212                |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| No income   | 600,469   | 8.5 ***                        | 240                | 502,988                  | 9.1 ***                        | 244                |
| 1-50%   | 1,247,721   | 21.0 ***                       | 317                | 1,094,930                | 22.1 ***                       | 325                |
| 51-100%   | 1,440,738   | 17.9 ***                       | 147                | 971,126                  | 14.3 ***                       | 172                |
| 101-130%  | 467,980   | 25.4 ***                       | 80                 | 232,523                  | 22.8 ***                       | 124                |
| 131-200%  | 127,096   | 54.5 ***                       | 49                 | 36,111                   | 34.7 ***                       | 89                 |
| Greater than 200%   | 24,043  | 251.1 ***                      | 85                 | 8,321                    | 85.3 *                         | 122                |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                            |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Earnings  | 1,747,272   | 17.8 ***                       | 182                | 1,121,527                | 16.6 ***                       | 238                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                             | 414,998   | 0.3 ***                        | 259                | 386,978                  | 0.3 **                         | 275                |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 363,521   | 2.0 ***                        | 100                | 298,693                  | 1.2 ***                        | 124                |
| Social Security   | 671,705   | 35.8 ***                       | 79                 | 368,154                  | 23.0 ***                       | 128                |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                 |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 52,752  | 24.4 ***                       | 10                 | 8,970                    | 8.8 ***                        | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 1,692,430   | 24.1 ***                       | 250                | 1,402,941                | 23.1 ***                       | 257                |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 2,162,865   | 16.1 ***                       | 167                | 1,434,088                | 12.1 ***                       | 202                |
| Benefits for Households with Assets                                 |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Financial Assets  | 2,100,603   | 43.5 ***                       | 145                | 1,412,205                | 41.8 ***                       | 210                |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,187,341   | 30.3 ***                       | 163                | 1,493,224                | 28.1 ***                       | 232                |
| Home Equity   | 1,208,493   | 53.9 ***                       | 147                | 782,697                  | 52.2 ***                       | 234                |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                   |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                                      | 667,484   | 51.0 ***                       | 79                 | 313,736                  | 37.6 ***                       | 117                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                          | 403,312   | 5.4 ***                        | 127                | 310,097                  | 5.0 ***                        | 158                |
| Households with children  | 2,514,850   | 12.5 ***                       | 267                | 1,973,315                | 12.0 ***                       | 315                |
| With preschool-age children   | 1,311,895   | 10.0 ***                       | 292                | 1,063,375                | 10.0 ***                       | 338                |
| With school-age children  | 2,091,930   | 13.0 ***                       | 280                | 1,633,112                | 12.5 ***                       | 330                |
| Households with noncitizens   | 439,884   | 11.3 ***                       | 221                | 268,676                  | 11.1 ***                       | 287                |
| Benefits by Household Food Security                                 |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Food-secure   | 2,729,805   | 25.4 ***                       | 150                | 1,944,973                | 22.4 ***                       | 210                |
| Low food-security   | 430,258   | 4.1 ***                        | 177                | 320,585                  | 3.1 ***                        | 215                |
| Very low food-security  | 278,698   | 5.3 ***                        | 180                | 215,761                  | 5.9 ***                        | 212                |
| Unknown   | 469,285   | 13.5 ***                       | 171                | 364,680                  | 12.3 ***                       | 216                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from benefits for eligible households and participating households under current FSP rules (see Table D.3)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE L.4

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|   | Average Value for Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change |                                |                             |                                |
|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible<br>Households                                      |                                | Participating<br>Households |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)   | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$)             | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 157   | -1.8 ***                       | 212                         | 0.3 ***                        |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 975   | 0.9 ***                        | 800                         | -2.2 ***                       |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 648   | -0.1 ***                       | 506                         | 0.1 ***                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Earnings  | 1,047   | -0.2 ***                       | 923                         | 0.0 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 367   | 0.1 **                         | 371                         | 0.1 **                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 487   | 0.0 ***                        | 495                         | -0.1 ***                       |
| Social Security   | 766   | 5.0 ***                        | 619                         | 3.4 ***                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 124,973   | 134.0 **                       | 178,467                     | 219.5 *                        |
| Vehicle Assets  | 3,108   | 30.7 ***                       | 3,126                       | 35.0 ***                       |
| Home Equity   | 115,387   | 20.6 ***                       | 109,541                     | 27.3 ***                       |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.4)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance



TABLE L.5

ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|  | Number of Households Eligible under Simulated Change (000s)           |            |        |  |            |        |
|--|---|------------|--------|--|------------|--------|
|  | All Eligible Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        | Participating Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        |
|  | 0 - 100%  | 101 - 130% | 131% + | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                           | 16,257  | 5,823      | 2,861  | 11,093   | 1,878      | 474    |
| Households with Income from                |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Earnings                                   | 5,148   | 3,325      | 1,127  | 3,212  | 1,286      | 208    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy<br>Families | 1,396   | 167        | 37     | 1,288  | 98         | 25     |
| Supplemental Security Income               | 3,099   | 396        | 128    | 2,198  | 171        | 30     |
| Social Security                            | 4,205   | 2,397      | 1,934  | 2,124  | 491        | 268    |
| Households with Assets                     |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Financial Assets                           | 8,303   | 3,848      | 2,353  | 5,232  | 1,154      | 328    |
| Vehicle Assets                             | 7,815   | 3,619      | 1,993  | 5,086  | 1,115      | 244    |
| Home Equity                                | 4,523   | 2,157      | 1,534  | 2,656  | 547        | 148    |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE L.6

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

All Eligible Households

Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|   | Average Values among All Eligible Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|---|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                             |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%  |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)  | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 202   | 0.7 ***                     | 80           | -0.4 ***                    | 53           | 12.2 ***                    |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 701   | -2.4 ***                    | 1,298        | -1.0 ***                    | 1,635        | -1.1 ***                    |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 484   | 0.0 ***                     | 829          | -1.4 ***                    | 885          | -10.4 ***                   |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 761   | -0.2 ***                    | 1,341        | 0.4 ***                     | 1,482        | -3.2 ***                    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 371   | 0.0 **                      | 344          | 0.8                         | 325          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 468   | 0.0 ***                     | 636          | 0.4                         | 480          | -2.3 **                     |
| Social Security   | 578   | 0.4 ***                     | 840          | 0.6 ***                     | 1,083        | 1.8 ***                     |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 78,801  | 86.7 ***                    | 76,659       | 66.6 ***                    | 366,928      | 215.9                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,971   | 31.6 ***                    | 3,101        | 29.3 ***                    | 3,658        | 25.2 ***                    |
| Home Equity   | 114,251   | 25.2 ***                    | 107,044      | 12.1 ***                    | 130,466      | 16.8 ***                    |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.6)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE L.7

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

Participating Households  
Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|   | Average Values among Participating Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|--|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                              |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%   |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)   | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 232  | 0.7 ***                     | 124          | 1.1 ***                     | 94           | 5.2 ***                     |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 645  | -4.2 ***                    | 1,341        | -0.8 ***                    | 1,615        | -2.2 ***                    |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 422  | -0.2 ***                    | 731          | -1.2 ***                    | 804          | -8.6 ***                    |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 718  | -0.5 ***                    | 1,332        | 0.9 ***                     | 1,546        | -0.8 ***                    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 373  | 0.0 **                      | 357          | 1.1                         | 319          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 484  | -0.1 **                     | 647          | 0.0                         | 457          | -1.2                        |
| Social Security   | 529  | 0.1 ***                     | 806          | 1.8 ***                     | 986          | 4.7 ***                     |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 90,825   | 86.6 ***                    | 108,078      | 58.9 ***                    | 1,823,089    | 1,222                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 3,098  | 39.3 ***                    | 3,300        | 24.3 ***                    | 2,897        | 6.8 ***                     |
| Home Equity   | 111,970  | 29.3 ***                    | 93,330       | 22.4 ***                    | 125,865      | 12.0 ***                    |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.7)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE L.8

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO  
FSP RULES BY NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE  
Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |          |                         |          |
|---|--|----------|-------------------------|----------|
|   | Eligible under All                         |          | Eligible under Some     |          |
|   | State Rules                                |          | But Not All State Rules |          |
|   | Number                                     | Percent  | Number                  | Percent  |
|   | (000s)                                     | of Total | (000s)                  | of Total |
| Total Households                              | 18,983                                     | 100.0    | 5,958                   | 100.0    |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |          |                         |          |
| No income                                     | 2,295                                      | 12.1     | 205                     | 3.4      |
| 1-50%   | 3,815                                      | 20.1     | 127                     | 2.1      |
| 51-100%                                       | 6,557                                      | 34.5     | 3,259                   | 54.7     |
| 101-130%                                      | 4,796                                      | 25.3     | 1,026                   | 17.2     |
| 131-200%                                      | 1,282                                      | 6.8      | 1,296                   | 21.7     |
| Greater than 200%                             | 238  | 1.3      | 45                      | 0.8      |
| Households with Income from                   |  |          |                         |          |
| Earnings                                      | 8,055                                      | 42.4     | 1,543                   | 25.9     |
| TANF  | 1,473                                      | 7.8      | 128                     | 2.1      |
| SSI   | 990  | 5.2      | 2,633                   | 44.2     |
| Social Security                               | 5,621                                      | 29.6     | 2,915                   | 48.9     |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |          |                         |          |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 2,647                                      | 13.9     | 2,595                   | 43.6     |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 6,133                                      | 32.3     | 647                     | 10.9     |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 10,203                                     | 53.7     | 2,716                   | 45.6     |
| Households with Assets                        |  |          |                         |          |
| Financial Assets                              | 11,773                                     | 62.0     | 2,730                   | 45.8     |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 10,722                                     | 56.5     | 2,705                   | 45.4     |
| Home Equity                                   | 6,426                                      | 33.9     | 1,788                   | 30.0     |
| Household Composition                         |  |          |                         |          |
| Households with elderly adults                | 5,609                                      | 29.6     | 2,871                   | 48.2     |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,597                                      | 8.4      | 1,584                   | 26.6     |
| Households with children                      | 8,344                                      | 44.0     | 1,061                   | 17.8     |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,988                                      | 21.0     | 499                     | 8.4      |
| With school-age children                      | 6,674                                      | 35.2     | 803                     | 13.5     |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,581                                      | 8.3      | 411                     | 6.9      |
| Household Food Security                       |  |          |                         |          |
| Food-secure                                   | 13,876                                     | 73.1     | 4,342                   | 72.9     |
| Low food-security                             | 1,788                                      | 9.4      | 637                     | 10.7     |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,163                                      | 6.1      | 386                     | 6.5      |
| Unknown                                       | 2,155                                      | 11.4     | 593                     | 9.9      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE L.9

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME  
BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
|---|---|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                     | In 6 to 46 States |                     | In 1 to 5 States |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s) | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 4,130   | 100.0               | 1,628             | 100.0               | 201              | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| No income                                     | 114   | 2.8                 | 91                | 5.6                 | 0                | 0.1                 |
| 1-50%   | 85  | 2.1                 | 41                | 2.5                 | 1                | 0.3                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 3,148   | 76.2                | 109               | 6.7                 | 2                | 1.2                 |
| 101-130%                                      | 640   | 15.5                | 377               | 23.1                | 10               | 4.9                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 138   | 3.3                 | 972               | 59.7                | 185              | 92.4                |
| Greater than 200%                             | 5   | 0.1                 | 38                | 2.3                 | 2                | 1.2                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 512   | 12.4                | 930               | 57.1                | 102              | 50.7                |
| TANF  | 76  | 1.8                 | 52                | 3.2                 | 1                | 0.3                 |
| SSI   | 2,514   | 60.9                | 116               | 7.1                 | 3                | 1.4                 |
| Social Security                               | 2,218   | 53.7                | 591               | 36.3                | 105              | 52.4                |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,575   | 38.1                | 842               | 51.8                | 177              | 88.4                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 515   | 12.5                | 132               | 8.1                 | 0                | 0.2                 |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 2,040   | 49.4                | 653               | 40.1                | 23               | 11.4                |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 1,492   | 36.1                | 1,069             | 65.7                | 169              | 84.2                |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 1,521   | 36.8                | 1,039             | 63.8                | 145              | 72.5                |
| Home Equity                                   | 1,057   | 25.6                | 620               | 38.1                | 111              | 55.2                |
| Household Composition                         |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,212   | 53.6                | 558               | 34.3                | 101              | 50.1                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,406   | 34.0                | 165               | 10.1                | 13               | 6.4                 |
| Households with children                      | 387   | 9.4                 | 655               | 40.2                | 20               | 9.9                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 174   | 4.2                 | 318               | 19.5                | 7                | 3.4                 |
| With school-age children                      | 296   | 7.2                 | 489               | 30.1                | 18               | 8.8                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 216   | 5.2                 | 188               | 11.5                | 7                | 3.7                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 2,965   | 71.8                | 1,207             | 74.2                | 170              | 84.6                |
| Low food-security                             | 478   | 11.6                | 150               | 9.2                 | 9                | 4.5                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 306   | 7.4                 | 74                | 4.5                 | 6                | 2.8                 |
| Unknown                                       | 380   | 9.2                 | 196               | 12.1                | 16               | 8.0                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE L.10

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|   | Potential Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change<br>in Some But Not All States |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
|---|---|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                    | In 6 to 46 States |                    | In 1 to 5 States |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000) | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Households                              | 264,827   | 64                 | 96,009            | 59                 | 3,769            | 19                 |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| No income                                     | 18,821  | 165                | 16,231            | 178                | 16               | 152                |
| 1-50%   | 16,153  | 190                | 9,364             | 227                | 48               | 86                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 186,120   | 59                 | 19,497            | 180                | 528              | 219                |
| 101-130%                                      | 38,307  | 60                 | 23,101            | 61                 | 967              | 98                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 5,355   | 39                 | 27,300            | 28                 | 2,169            | 12                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 70  | 14                 | 516               | 14                 | 43               | 18                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Earnings                                      | 53,137  | 104                | 63,757            | 69                 | 2,655            | 26                 |
| TANF  | 9,980   | 132                | 3,375             | 65                 | 61               | 88                 |
| SSI   | 133,194   | 53                 | 5,737             | 49                 | 62               | 23                 |
| Social Security                               | 116,536   | 53                 | 11,162            | 19                 | 1,290            | 12                 |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 15,850  | 10                 | 8,478             | 10                 | 1,785            | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 85,110  | 165                | 25,166            | 190                | 59               | 152                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 163,867   | 80                 | 62,364            | 95                 | 1,925            | 84                 |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Financial Assets                              | 101,147   | 68                 | 49,018            | 46                 | 2,700            | 16                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 107,377   | 71                 | 58,624            | 56                 | 2,453            | 17                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 64,102  | 61                 | 27,141            | 44                 | 1,565            | 14                 |
| Household Composition                         |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                | 124,476   | 56                 | 10,201            | 18                 | 1,109            | 11                 |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 81,574  | 58                 | 7,083             | 43                 | 528              | 41                 |
| Households with children                      | 55,845  | 144                | 59,567            | 91                 | 1,778            | 89                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 26,584  | 153                | 37,415            | 118                | 602              | 89                 |
| With school-age children                      | 42,577  | 144                | 47,636            | 97                 | 1,658            | 94                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 23,319  | 108                | 26,540            | 141                | 526              | 72                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Food-secure                                   | 190,443   | 64                 | 59,645            | 49                 | 2,747            | 16                 |
| Low food-security                             | 25,777  | 54                 | 14,870            | 99                 | 209              | 23                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 17,602  | 57                 | 7,834             | 106                | 85               | 15                 |
| Unknown                                       | 31,005  | 82                 | 13,660            | 70                 | 728              | 45                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE L.11

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE

Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|  | Average among Households by State<br>Eligibility under Simulated Change (\$) |  |
|--|--|--|
|  | Households Eligible<br>under All State Rules                                 | Households Eligible<br>under Some But Not<br>All State Rules |
| Potential Monthly Benefit  | 187  | 61   |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income         | 950  | 1,050  |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income    | 618  | 719  |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with<br>Income Type |  |  |
| Earnings   | 984  | 1,375  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 372  | 320  |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 544  | 466  |
| Social Security  | 799  | 704  |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type                  |  |  |
| Financial Assets   | 140,677  | 57,241   |
| Vehicle Assets   | 3,323  | 2,256  |
| Home Equity  | 118,899  | 102,761  |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE L.12

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|   | Average among Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change in Some But Not All States (\$) |                               |                              |
|---|---|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Eligible in 47<br>to 50 States  | Eligible in 6<br>to 46 States | Eligible in 1<br>to 5 States |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 64  | 59                            | 19                           |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 820   | 1,566                         | 1,700                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 546   | 1,067                         | 1,262                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                               |                              |
| Earnings  | 1,073   | 1,527                         | 1,502                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 343   | 286                           | 316                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 457   | 650                           | 403                          |
| Social Security   | 606   | 988                           | 1,157                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                               |                              |
| Financial Assets  | 9,829   | 71,518                        | 385,776                      |
| Vehicle Assets  | 1,682   | 2,894                         | 3,712                        |
| Home Equity   | 97,376  | 107,339                       | 128,522                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update



TABLE L.13

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|   | All Households   |   |                |
|---|------------------|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s) | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |                  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 113,969          | 24,941  | 21.9           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500            | 2,500   | 100.0          |
| 1-50%   | 3,942            | 3,942   | 100.0          |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815            | 9,815   | 100.0          |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389            | 5,823   | 91.1           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,601           | 2,578   | 17.7           |
| Greater than 200%                             | 76,722           | 283   | 0.4            |
| Households with Income from                   |                  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 84,522           | 9,599   | 11.4           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,784            | 1,601   | 89.7           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,780            | 3,623   | 75.8           |
| Social Security                               | 30,477           | 8,536   | 28.0           |
| Households with Assets                        |                  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 96,091           | 14,503  | 15.1           |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 82,817           | 13,428  | 16.2           |
| Home Equity                                   | 66,437           | 8,213   | 12.4           |
| Household Composition                         |                  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 32,187           | 8,480   | 26.3           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 6,197            | 3,181   | 51.3           |
| Households with children                      | 39,580           | 9,406   | 23.8           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 15,751           | 4,486   | 28.5           |
| With school-age children                      | 31,881           | 7,477   | 23.5           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 6,485            | 1,993   | 30.7           |
| Household Food Security                       |                  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 95,441           | 18,218  | 19.1           |
| Low food-security                             | 5,234            | 2,425   | 46.3           |
| Very low food-security                        | 2,903            | 1,549   | 53.4           |
| Unknown                                       | 10,390           | 2,748   | 26.4           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE L.14

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS WITH INCOME BELOW 200 PERCENT OF POVERTY  
ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED  
Simulated Change: Eliminate the Asset Test

|   | Households with Gross Income below 200<br>Percent of Poverty |   |                |
|---|--|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)   | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 37,223   | 24,657  | 66.2           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500  | 2,500   | 100.0          |
| 1-50%   | 3,942  | 3,942   | 100.0          |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815  | 9,815   | 100.0          |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389  | 5,823   | 91.1           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,577   | 2,577   | 17.7           |
| Households with Income from                   |  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 17,865   | 9,509   | 53.2           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,672  | 1,595   | 95.4           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,070  | 3,618   | 88.9           |
| Social Security                               | 12,941   | 8,316   | 64.3           |
| Households with Assets                        |  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 24,154   | 14,239  | 59.0           |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 22,032   | 13,250  | 60.1           |
| Home Equity                                   | 14,125   | 8,064   | 57.1           |
| Household Composition                         |  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 12,411   | 8,228   | 66.3           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,956  | 3,164   | 80.0           |
| Households with children                      | 14,638   | 9,399   | 64.2           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 6,748  | 4,484   | 66.5           |
| With school-age children                      | 11,725   | 7,472   | 63.7           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 2,939  | 1,983   | 67.5           |
| Household Food Security                       |  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 28,000   | 17,968  | 64.2           |
| Low food-security                             | 3,233  | 2,407   | 74.5           |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,994  | 1,544   | 77.4           |
| Unknown                                       | 3,996  | 2,738   | 68.5           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

## **APPENDIX M**

### **TABULATIONS FOR SIMULATION TO EXCLUDE ASSETS IN RETIREMENT ACCOUNTS FROM COUNTABLE ASSETS IN THE MATH SIPP+ MODEL**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE M.1

CHARACTERISTICS OF ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                    |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Households                              | 20,847                                     | 100.0               | 1.7 ***                        | 11,683                   | 100.0               | 1.6 ***                        |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income                                     | 2,333                                      | 11.2                | 1.4 ***                        | 1,916                    | 16.4                | 1.5 **                         |
| 1-50%   | 3,167                                      | 15.2                | 2.4 ***                        | 2,676                    | 22.9                | 2.6 ***                        |
| 51-100%                                       | 8,676                                      | 41.6                | 1.1 ***                        | 5,154                    | 44.1                | 0.9 ***                        |
| 101-130%                                      | 4,711                                      | 22.6                | 1.8 ***                        | 1,574                    | 13.5                | 1.7 ***                        |
| 131-200%                                      | 1,843                                      | 8.8                 | 3.0 ***                        | 321                      | 2.7                 | 2.7 *                          |
| Greater than 200%                             | 118  | 0.6                 | 12.1 *                         | 42                       | 0.4                 | 7.3                            |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings                                      | 8,357                                      | 40.1                | 1.5 ***                        | 4,137                    | 35.4                | 1.6 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,597                                      | 7.7                 | 0.0                            | 1,407                    | 12.0                | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,590                                      | 17.2                | 0.0                            | 2,385                    | 20.4                | 0.1                            |
| Social Security                               | 6,463                                      | 31.0                | 2.2 ***                        | 2,419                    | 20.7                | 1.3 ***                        |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 4,285                                      | 20.6                | 1.7 ***                        | 826                      | 7.1                 | 0.8 *                          |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 5,480                                      | 26.3                | 2.5 ***                        | 4,432                    | 37.9                | 2.4 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 11,082                                     | 53.2                | 1.4 ***                        | 6,425                    | 55.0                | 1.1 ***                        |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets                              | 10,420                                     | 50.0                | 3.5 ***                        | 4,960                    | 42.5                | 3.8 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 4,773                                      | 22.9                | 5.0 ***                        | 2,213                    | 18.9                | 5.6 ***                        |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 10,271                                     | 49.3                | 2.8 ***                        | 5,134                    | 43.9                | 2.9 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 19   | 0.1                 | 3.2 *                          | 11                       | 0.1                 | 2.6                            |
| Home Equity                                   | 5,551                                      | 26.6                | 4.4 ***                        | 2,331                    | 20.0                | 5.6 ***                        |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 6,131                                      | 29.4                | 2.9 ***                        | 2,114                    | 18.1                | 2.0 ***                        |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,074                                      | 14.7                | 0.2 *                          | 1,899                    | 16.3                | 0.0                            |
| Households with children                      | 8,557                                      | 41.0                | 1.2 ***                        | 5,738                    | 49.1                | 1.2 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children                   | 4,135                                      | 19.8                | 0.7 ***                        | 2,915                    | 24.9                | 0.8 ***                        |
| With school-age children                      | 6,798                                      | 32.6                | 1.4 ***                        | 4,534                    | 38.8                | 1.5 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,797                                      | 8.6                 | 0.3 *                          | 851                      | 7.3                 | 0.2                            |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure                                   | 14,636                                     | 70.2                | 2.2 ***                        | 7,737                    | 66.2                | 2.0 ***                        |
| Low food-security                             | 2,311                                      | 11.1                | 0.5 *                          | 1,443                    | 12.3                | 0.4 *                          |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,493                                      | 7.2                 | 0.6                            | 987                      | 8.4                 | 1.0                            |
| Unknown                                       | 2,407                                      | 11.5                | 0.9 **                         | 1,516                    | 13.0                | 0.9 *                          |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.1)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE M.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|   | Individuals in Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|---|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                   |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Individuals   | 45,349  | 100.0               | 1.6 ***                        | 26,516                   | 100.0               | 1.5 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income   | 4,043   | 8.9                 | 1.3 **                         | 3,390                    | 12.8                | 1.5 **                         |
| 1-50%   | 8,692   | 19.2                | 1.5 ***                        | 7,551                    | 28.5                | 1.6 ***                        |
| 51-100%   | 18,070  | 39.8                | 1.4 ***                        | 11,019                   | 41.6                | 1.3 ***                        |
| 101-130%  | 10,815  | 23.8                | 1.7 ***                        | 3,878                    | 14.6                | 1.6 ***                        |
| 131-200%  | 3,563   | 7.9                 | 2.3 ***                        | 616                      | 2.3                 | 1.4 *                          |
| Greater than 200%   | 166   | 0.4                 | 13.9 *                         | 62                       | 0.2                 | 10.2                           |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings  | 23,891  | 52.7                | 1.6 ***                        | 11,926                   | 45.0                | 1.8 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 5,028   | 11.1                | 0.0                            | 4,417                    | 16.7                | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 6,637   | 14.6                | 0.1                            | 4,544                    | 17.1                | 0.1                            |
| Social Security   | 9,861   | 21.7                | 2.3 ***                        | 3,986                    | 15.0                | 1.7 **                         |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 5,165   | 11.4                | 1.7 ***                        | 917                      | 3.5                 | 0.9 *                          |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 10,126  | 22.3                | 2.1 ***                        | 8,514                    | 32.1                | 2.1 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 30,058  | 66.3                | 1.4 ***                        | 17,086                   | 64.4                | 1.2 ***                        |
| Individuals in Households with Assets                                     |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 22,244  | 49.1                | 3.3 ***                        | 11,268                   | 42.5                | 3.6 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                              | 10,120  | 22.3                | 4.5 ***                        | 5,065                    | 19.1                | 4.6 ***                        |
| Vehicle Assets  | 24,910  | 54.9                | 2.4 ***                        | 13,168                   | 49.7                | 2.5 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                                | 35  | 0.1                 | 3.7                            | 22                       | 0.1                 | 3.9                            |
| Home Equity   | 12,628  | 27.8                | 4.2 ***                        | 6,089                    | 23.0                | 5.3 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults  | 8,447   | 18.6                | 2.9 ***                        | 2,797                    | 10.6                | 2.0 ***                        |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 6,261   | 13.8                | 0.3 *                          | 3,883                    | 14.6                | 0.0                            |
| Households with children  | 30,145  | 66.5                | 1.3 ***                        | 19,705                   | 74.3                | 1.3 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children   | 15,693  | 34.6                | 0.8 ***                        | 10,821                   | 40.8                | 1.0 ***                        |
| With school-age children  | 25,353  | 55.9                | 1.5 ***                        | 16,475                   | 62.1                | 1.6 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens   | 5,229   | 11.5                | 0.4 *                          | 2,507                    | 9.5                 | 0.3                            |
| Individuals by Household Food Security                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure   | 31,131  | 68.6                | 2.0 ***                        | 17,469                   | 65.9                | 1.9 ***                        |
| Low food-security   | 5,674   | 12.5                | 0.2 *                          | 3,544                    | 13.4                | 0.2                            |
| Very low food-security  | 3,570   | 7.9                 | 0.6                            | 2,265                    | 8.5                 | 1.0                            |
| Unknown   | 4,974   | 11.0                | 1.2 **                         | 3,238                    | 12.2                | 1.3 *                          |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.2)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE M.3

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|  | Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
|--|---|--------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|
|  | All Eligible Households                                 |                                |                    | Participating Households |                                |                    |
|  | Total<br>(\$000s)                                       | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000s)        | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Benefits   | 3,325,565   | 1.7 ***                        | 160                | 2,468,947                | 1.7 ***                        | 211                |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| No income  | 560,463   | 1.3 ***                        | 240                | 467,789                  | 1.5 **                         | 244                |
| 1-50%  | 1,048,545   | 1.7 ***                        | 331                | 913,427                  | 1.8 ***                        | 341                |
| 51-100%  | 1,243,062   | 1.7 ***                        | 143                | 862,026                  | 1.5 ***                        | 167                |
| 101-130%   | 379,962   | 1.8 ***                        | 81                 | 193,059                  | 1.9 ***                        | 123                |
| 131-200%   | 84,570  | 2.8 ***                        | 46                 | 27,394                   | 2.2 *                          | 85                 |
| Greater than 200%  | 8,964   | 30.9 *                         | 76                 | 5,252                    | 17.0                           | 124                |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                               |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Earnings   | 1,510,126   | 1.8 ***                        | 181                | 979,622                  | 1.9 ***                        | 237                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                | 413,754   | 0.0                            | 259                | 385,926                  | 0.0                            | 274                |
| Supplemental Security Income   | 356,891   | 0.1                            | 99                 | 295,561                  | 0.1                            | 124                |
| Social Security  | 506,066   | 2.3 ***                        | 78                 | 304,119                  | 1.6 ***                        | 126                |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit   | 43,128  | 1.7 ***                        | 10                 | 8,312                    | 0.8 *                          | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit   | 1,393,866   | 2.2 ***                        | 254                | 1,164,333                | 2.1 ***                        | 263                |
| Eligible for other benefit   | 1,888,571   | 1.4 ***                        | 170                | 1,296,302                | 1.3 ***                        | 202                |
| Benefits for Households with Assets                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Financial Assets   | 1,520,059   | 3.9 ***                        | 146                | 1,036,913                | 4.1 ***                        | 209                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                           | 742,455   | 4.8 ***                        | 156                | 489,435                  | 5.1 ***                        | 221                |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,724,288   | 2.7 ***                        | 168                | 1,198,835                | 2.8 ***                        | 234                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                             | 2,771   | 5.9 *                          | 147                | 2,160                    | 5.3                            | 188                |
| Home Equity  | 828,322   | 5.5 ***                        | 149                | 546,388                  | 6.3 ***                        | 234                |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                      |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Households with elderly adults   | 456,442   | 3.3 ***                        | 74                 | 233,702                  | 2.5 ***                        | 111                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                             | 383,524   | 0.2 *                          | 125                | 295,364                  | 0.0                            | 156                |
| Households with children   | 2,265,374   | 1.4 ***                        | 265                | 1,786,948                | 1.4 ***                        | 311                |
| With preschool-age children  | 1,201,353   | 0.7 ***                        | 291                | 974,962                  | 0.8 ***                        | 335                |
| With school-age children   | 1,881,809   | 1.6 ***                        | 277                | 1,476,067                | 1.7 ***                        | 326                |
| Households with noncitizens  | 397,090   | 0.5 *                          | 221                | 242,750                  | 0.4                            | 285                |
| Benefits by Household Food Security                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Food-secure  | 2,224,425   | 2.2 ***                        | 152                | 1,621,721                | 2.1 ***                        | 210                |
| Low food-security  | 414,399   | 0.3 *                          | 179                | 311,816                  | 0.3 *                          | 216                |
| Very low food-security   | 267,762   | 1.1                            | 179                | 206,702                  | 1.5                            | 210                |
| Unknown  | 418,978   | 1.3 **                         | 174                | 328,708                  | 1.3 *                          | 217                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from benefits for eligible households and participating households under current FSP rules (see Table D.3)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE M.4

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|   | Average Value for Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change |                                |                             |                                |
|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible<br>Households                                      |                                | Participating<br>Households |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)   | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$)             | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 160   | 0.0 ***                        | 211                         | 0.1 ***                        |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 967   | 0.0 ***                        | 817                         | -0.2 ***                       |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 649   | 0.0 ***                        | 506                         | 0.0 ***                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Earnings  | 1,049   | 0.0 ***                        | 924                         | 0.1 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 367   | 0.0                            | 371                         | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 487   | 0.0                            | 495                         | 0.0                            |
| Social Security   | 734   | 0.6 ***                        | 602                         | 0.6 ***                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 55,485  | 3.9 ***                        | 58,975                      | 5.6 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 635   | 0.8 ***                        | 580                         | 1.3 ***                        |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,406   | 1.2 ***                        | 2,351                       | 1.5 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,224   | -1.9                           | 1,386                       | -2.2                           |
| Home Equity   | 96,104  | 0.5 ***                        | 86,423                      | 0.5 ***                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.4)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance



TABLE M.5

ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|   | Number of Households Eligible under Simulated Change (000s)           |            |        |  |            |        |
|---|---|------------|--------|--|------------|--------|
|   | All Eligible Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        | Participating Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        |
|   | 0 - 100%  | 101 - 130% | 131% + | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                                | 14,176  | 4,711      | 1,961  | 9,746  | 1,574      | 363    |
| Households with Income from                     |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Earnings  | 4,525   | 2,848      | 983    | 2,827  | 1,114      | 196    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy<br>Families      | 1,394   | 165        | 37     | 1,286  | 97         | 25     |
| Supplemental Security Income                    | 3,080   | 390        | 120    | 2,185  | 170        | 30     |
| Social Security                                 | 3,551   | 1,787      | 1,125  | 1,861  | 380        | 178    |
| Households with Assets                          |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Financial Assets                                | 6,229   | 2,736      | 1,455  | 3,892  | 851        | 217    |
| Financial assets countable under<br>state rules | 2,824   | 1,474      | 475    | 1,687  | 432        | 94     |
| Vehicle Assets                                  | 6,236   | 2,731      | 1,304  | 4,070  | 890        | 174    |
| Vehicle assets countable under<br>state rules   | 11  | 4          | 3      | 8  | 2          | 0      |
| Home Equity                                     | 3,210   | 1,433      | 908    | 1,840  | 383        | 109    |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE M.6

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

All Eligible Households

Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|   | Average Values among All Eligible Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|---|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                             |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%  |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)  | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 201   | 0.2 ***                     | 81           | 0.0 ***                     | 48           | 1.3 ***                     |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 717   | -0.2 ***                    | 1,311        | 0.0 ***                     | 1,650        | -0.2 ***                    |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 484   | 0.0 ***                     | 841          | 0.1 ***                     | 976          | -1.2 ***                    |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 763   | 0.1 ***                     | 1,338        | 0.2 ***                     | 1,522        | -0.5 ***                    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 371   | 0.0                         | 341          | 0.0                         | 325          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 468   | 0.0                         | 634          | 0.0                         | 492          | 0.0                         |
| Social Security   | 576   | 0.0 ***                     | 837          | 0.4 ***                     | 1,069        | 0.4 ***                     |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 45,314  | 7.4 ***                     | 47,389       | 3.0 ***                     | 114,269      | -1.6 ***                    |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 568   | 1.0 ***                     | 615          | 0.9                         | 1,096        | -2.6                        |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,295   | 1.7 ***                     | 2,405        | 0.3 ***                     | 2,934        | 0.4 ***                     |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,295   | -2.4 *                      | 1,199        | 0.1                         | 1,022        | -2.8                        |
| Home Equity   | 91,099  | -0.2 ***                    | 95,582       | 0.1 ***                     | 114,634      | 2.7 **                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.6)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE M.7

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

Participating Households

Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|   | Average Values among Participating Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|--|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                              |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%   |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)   | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 230  | 0.1 ***                     | 123          | 0.2 **                      | 90           | 1.0 *                       |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 671  | -0.4 ***                    | 1,351        | -0.1 ***                    | 1,646        | -0.3 **                     |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 423  | 0.0 ***                     | 739          | -0.1 ***                    | 861          | -2.1 **                     |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 724  | 0.3 ***                     | 1,323        | 0.2 **                      | 1,552        | -0.4                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 373  | 0.0                         | 353          | 0.0                         | 319          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 484  | -0.1                        | 647          | 0.0                         | 463          | 0.0                         |
| Social Security   | 529  | 0.0 **                      | 797          | 0.7 **                      | 953          | 1.1 *                       |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 52,333   | 7.5 ***                     | 70,402       | 3.5                         | 133,402      | -3.3 *                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 550  | 2.5 ***                     | 545          | 2.3 *                       | 1,260        | -11.0                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,269  | 2.0 ***                     | 2,666        | 0.4 **                      | 2,665        | -1.8 *                      |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,361  | -3.0                        | 1,593        | 0.0                         | 779          | 0.0                         |
| Home Equity   | 86,365   | -0.3 ***                    | 78,283       | 2.7 *                       | 116,058      | 3.3                         |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.7)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE M.8

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO  
FSP RULES BY NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE  
Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |          |                         |          |
|---|--|----------|-------------------------|----------|
|   | Eligible under All                         |          | Eligible under Some     |          |
|   | State Rules                                |          | But Not All State Rules |          |
|   | Number                                     | Percent  | Number                  | Percent  |
|   | (000s)                                     | of Total | (000s)                  | of Total |
| Total Households                              | 14,210                                     | 100.0    | 6,637                   | 100.0    |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |          |                         |          |
| No income                                     | 2,037                                      | 14.3     | 296                     | 4.5      |
| 1-50%   | 2,862                                      | 20.1     | 306                     | 4.6      |
| 51-100%                                       | 5,106                                      | 35.9     | 3,570                   | 53.8     |
| 101-130%                                      | 3,490                                      | 24.6     | 1,221                   | 18.4     |
| 131-200%                                      | 621  | 4.4      | 1,222                   | 18.4     |
| Greater than 200%                             | 96   | 0.7      | 22                      | 0.3      |
| Households with Income from                   |  |          |                         |          |
| Earnings                                      | 6,519                                      | 45.9     | 1,838                   | 27.7     |
| TANF  | 1,455                                      | 10.2     | 142                     | 2.1      |
| SSI   | 948  | 6.7      | 2,642                   | 39.8     |
| Social Security                               | 3,417                                      | 24.0     | 3,046                   | 45.9     |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |          |                         |          |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,740                                      | 12.2     | 2,546                   | 38.4     |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 4,534                                      | 31.9     | 946                     | 14.3     |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 7,937                                      | 55.9     | 3,145                   | 47.4     |
| Households with Assets                        |  |          |                         |          |
| Financial Assets                              | 7,118                                      | 50.1     | 3,301                   | 49.7     |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 3,879                                      | 27.3     | 894                     | 13.5     |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 6,938                                      | 48.8     | 3,333                   | 50.2     |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 8  | 0.1      | 11                      | 0.2      |
| Home Equity                                   | 3,365                                      | 23.7     | 2,185                   | 32.9     |
| Household Composition                         |  |          |                         |          |
| Households with elderly adults                | 3,113                                      | 21.9     | 3,017                   | 45.5     |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,444                                      | 10.2     | 1,630                   | 24.6     |
| Households with children                      | 7,157                                      | 50.4     | 1,400                   | 21.1     |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,485                                      | 24.5     | 650                     | 9.8      |
| With school-age children                      | 5,724                                      | 40.3     | 1,074                   | 16.2     |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,341                                      | 9.4      | 456                     | 6.9      |
| Household Food Security                       |  |          |                         |          |
| Food-secure                                   | 9,741                                      | 68.5     | 4,896                   | 73.8     |
| Low food-security                             | 1,622                                      | 11.4     | 689                     | 10.4     |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,097                                      | 7.7      | 395                     | 6.0      |
| Unknown                                       | 1,751                                      | 12.3     | 656                     | 9.9      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE M.9

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME  
BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
|---|---|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                     | In 6 to 46 States |                     | In 1 to 5 States |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s) | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 4,387   | 100.0               | 1,950             | 100.0               | 300              | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| No income                                     | 163   | 3.7                 | 133               | 6.8                 | 0                | 0.1                 |
| 1-50%   | 135   | 3.1                 | 169               | 8.7                 | 2                | 0.6                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 3,264   | 74.4                | 303               | 15.6                | 3                | 0.9                 |
| 101-130%                                      | 686   | 15.6                | 521               | 26.7                | 13               | 4.4                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 136   | 3.1                 | 806               | 41.3                | 280              | 93.6                |
| Greater than 200%                             | 3   | 0.1                 | 17                | 0.9                 | 1                | 0.4                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 605   | 13.8                | 1,110             | 56.9                | 123              | 41.0                |
| TANF  | 82  | 1.9                 | 59                | 3.1                 | 1                | 0.2                 |
| SSI   | 2,510   | 57.2                | 128               | 6.6                 | 4                | 1.4                 |
| Social Security                               | 2,291   | 52.2                | 572               | 29.3                | 183              | 61.2                |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,601   | 36.5                | 682               | 35.0                | 263              | 87.7                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 623   | 14.2                | 317               | 16.3                | 5                | 1.8                 |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 2,163   | 49.3                | 950               | 48.7                | 32               | 10.6                |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 1,670   | 38.1                | 1,364             | 69.9                | 268              | 89.4                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 656   | 14.9                | 234               | 12.0                | 5                | 1.7                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 1,784   | 40.7                | 1,326             | 68.0                | 224              | 74.7                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 10  | 0.2                 | 1                 | 0.0                 | 0                | 0.0                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 1,159   | 26.4                | 846               | 43.4                | 180              | 60.2                |
| Household Composition                         |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,272   | 51.8                | 566               | 29.0                | 180              | 60.0                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,438   | 32.8                | 178               | 9.1                 | 14               | 4.8                 |
| Households with children                      | 490   | 11.2                | 891               | 45.7                | 19               | 6.5                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 229   | 5.2                 | 415               | 21.3                | 7                | 2.4                 |
| With school-age children                      | 382   | 8.7                 | 676               | 34.7                | 17               | 5.6                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 228   | 5.2                 | 219               | 11.3                | 9                | 2.9                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 3,155   | 71.9                | 1,486             | 76.2                | 255              | 85.0                |
| Low food-security                             | 514   | 11.7                | 165               | 8.5                 | 11               | 3.6                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 307   | 7.0                 | 82                | 4.2                 | 6                | 1.9                 |
| Unknown                                       | 411   | 9.4                 | 216               | 11.1                | 28               | 9.5                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE M.10

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|   | Potential Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
|---|--|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States   |                    | In 6 to 46 States |                    | In 1 to 5 States |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000)   | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000) | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Households                              | 320,043  | 73                 | 208,412           | 107                | 5,714            | 19                 |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| No income                                     | 32,526   | 199                | 29,179            | 220                | 32               | 152                |
| 1-50%   | 31,206   | 231                | 50,929            | 301                | 219              | 130                |
| 51-100%                                       | 208,509  | 64                 | 60,631            | 200                | 583              | 211                |
| 101-130%                                      | 41,022   | 60                 | 40,564            | 78                 | 823              | 62                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 6,367  | 47                 | 26,786            | 33                 | 3,984            | 14                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 413  | 128                | 324               | 19                 | 73               | 60                 |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Earnings                                      | 75,395   | 125                | 113,610           | 102                | 3,027            | 25                 |
| TANF  | 12,880   | 157                | 5,625             | 95                 | 61               | 88                 |
| SSI   | 132,855  | 53                 | 8,772             | 69                 | 55               | 13                 |
| Social Security                               | 127,208  | 56                 | 27,443            | 48                 | 2,592            | 14                 |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 16,111   | 10                 | 6,865             | 10                 | 2,643            | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 115,930  | 186                | 79,070            | 249                | 801              | 153                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 188,002  | 87                 | 122,476           | 129                | 2,269            | 72                 |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Financial Assets                              | 143,346  | 86                 | 155,066           | 114                | 4,643            | 17                 |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 70,235   | 107                | 26,201            | 112                | 483              | 97                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 163,731  | 92                 | 155,330           | 117                | 3,783            | 17                 |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 1,406  | 144                | 100               | 104                | 17               | 114                |
| Home Equity                                   | 93,670   | 81                 | 107,173           | 127                | 2,639            | 15                 |
| Household Composition                         |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                | 134,276  | 59                 | 31,962            | 56                 | 2,549            | 14                 |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 89,420   | 62                 | 10,608            | 60                 | 432              | 30                 |
| Households with children                      | 90,292   | 184                | 135,008           | 151                | 1,597            | 82                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 45,417   | 199                | 70,227            | 169                | 546              | 77                 |
| With school-age children                      | 70,964   | 186                | 108,368           | 160                | 1,442            | 86                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 28,009   | 123                | 33,598            | 153                | 542              | 62                 |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Food-secure                                   | 232,621  | 74                 | 157,638           | 106                | 4,407            | 17                 |
| Low food-security                             | 32,167   | 63                 | 19,902            | 121                | 259              | 24                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 17,413   | 57                 | 7,511             | 91                 | 72               | 12                 |
| Unknown                                       | 37,842   | 92                 | 23,361            | 108                | 976              | 34                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE M.11

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE  
Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|  | Average among Households by State<br>Eligibility under Simulated Change (\$) |  |
|--|--|--|
|  | Households Eligible<br>under All State Rules                                 | Households Eligible<br>under Some But Not<br>All State Rules |
| Potential Monthly Benefit  | 196  | 80   |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income         | 940  | 1,019  |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income    | 619  | 700  |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with<br>Income Type |  |  |
| Earnings   | 976  | 1,306  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 372  | 319  |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 545  | 466  |
| Social Security  | 767  | 697  |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type                  |  |  |
| Financial Assets   | 42,725   | 82,999   |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                       | 622  | 695  |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,871  | 3,519  |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                         | 1,394  | 1,099  |
| Home Equity  | 87,916   | 108,714  |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE M.12

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|   | Average among Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change in Some But Not All States (\$) |                               |                              |
|---|---|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Eligible in 47<br>to 50 States  | Eligible in 6<br>to 46 States | Eligible in 1<br>to 5 States |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 73  | 107                           | 19                           |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 813   | 1,403                         | 1,595                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 538   | 986                           | 1,171                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                               |                              |
| Earnings  | 995   | 1,466                         | 1,400                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 338   | 294                           | 316                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 457   | 638                           | 440                          |
| Social Security   | 610   | 908                           | 1,118                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                               |                              |
| Financial Assets  | 15,179  | 107,706                       | 380,258                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 576   | 635                           | 19,117                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,691   | 4,547                         | 4,037                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,051   | 1,040                         | 4,713                        |
| Home Equity   | 97,430  | 117,403                       | 140,499                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update



TABLE M.13

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|   | All Households   |   |                |
|---|------------------|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s) | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |                  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 113,969          | 20,847  | 18.3           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500            | 2,333   | 93.3           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942            | 3,167   | 80.4           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815            | 8,676   | 88.4           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389            | 4,711   | 73.7           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,601           | 1,843   | 12.6           |
| Greater than 200%                             | 76,722           | 118   | 0.2            |
| Households with Income from                   |                  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 84,522           | 8,357   | 9.9            |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,784            | 1,597   | 89.5           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,780            | 3,590   | 75.1           |
| Social Security                               | 30,477           | 6,463   | 21.2           |
| Households with Assets                        |                  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 96,091           | 10,420  | 10.8           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 81,942           | 4,773   | 5.8            |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 82,817           | 10,271  | 12.4           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 4,801            | 19  | 0.4            |
| Home Equity                                   | 66,437           | 5,551   | 8.4            |
| Household Composition                         |                  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 32,187           | 6,131   | 19.0           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 6,197            | 3,074   | 49.6           |
| Households with children                      | 39,580           | 8,557   | 21.6           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 15,751           | 4,135   | 26.3           |
| With school-age children                      | 31,881           | 6,798   | 21.3           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 6,485            | 1,797   | 27.7           |
| Household Food Security                       |                  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 95,441           | 14,636  | 15.3           |
| Low food-security                             | 5,234            | 2,311   | 44.2           |
| Very low food-security                        | 2,903            | 1,493   | 51.4           |
| Unknown                                       | 10,390           | 2,407   | 23.2           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE M.14

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS WITH INCOME BELOW 200 PERCENT OF POVERTY  
 ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED  
 Simulated Change: Exclude Assets in Retirement Accounts from Countable Assets

|   | Households with Gross Income below 200<br>Percent of Poverty |   |                |
|---|--|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)   | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 37,223   | 20,729  | 55.7           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500  | 2,333   | 93.3           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942  | 3,167   | 80.4           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815  | 8,676   | 88.4           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389  | 4,711   | 73.7           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,577   | 1,842   | 12.6           |
| Households with Income from                   |  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 17,865   | 8,309   | 46.5           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,672  | 1,592   | 95.2           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,070  | 3,585   | 88.1           |
| Social Security                               | 12,941   | 6,379   | 49.3           |
| Households with Assets                        |  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 24,154   | 10,319  | 42.7           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 16,439   | 4,718   | 28.7           |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 22,032   | 10,197  | 46.3           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 495  | 18  | 3.6            |
| Home Equity                                   | 14,125   | 5,505   | 39.0           |
| Household Composition                         |  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 12,411   | 6,043   | 48.7           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,956  | 3,058   | 77.3           |
| Households with children                      | 14,638   | 8,550   | 58.4           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 6,748  | 4,133   | 61.3           |
| With school-age children                      | 11,725   | 6,793   | 57.9           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 2,939  | 1,789   | 60.9           |
| Household Food Security                       |  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 28,000   | 14,536  | 51.9           |
| Low food-security                             | 3,233  | 2,299   | 71.1           |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,994  | 1,487   | 74.6           |
| Unknown                                       | 3,996  | 2,407   | 60.2           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

## **APPENDIX N**

### **TABULATIONS FOR SIMULATION TO EXCLUDE ALL VEHICLES FROM COUNTABLE ASSETS IN THE MATH SIPP+ MODEL**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE N.1

CHARACTERISTICS OF ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                    |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Households                              | 20,545                                     | 100.0               | 0.3 ***                        | 11,533                   | 100.0               | 0.3 ***                        |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income                                     | 2,309                                      | 11.2                | 0.3 ***                        | 1,894                    | 16.4                | 0.4 ***                        |
| 1-50%   | 3,105                                      | 15.1                | 0.4 ***                        | 2,618                    | 22.7                | 0.4 ***                        |
| 51-100%                                       | 8,591                                      | 41.8                | 0.2 ***                        | 5,114                    | 44.3                | 0.1 ***                        |
| 101-130%                                      | 4,641                                      | 22.6                | 0.3 ***                        | 1,555                    | 13.5                | 0.5 **                         |
| 131-200%                                      | 1,792                                      | 8.7                 | 0.2 **                         | 313                      | 2.7                 | 0.1                            |
| Greater than 200%                             | 107  | 0.5                 | 2.1                            | 40                       | 0.3                 | 0.7                            |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings                                      | 8,260                                      | 40.2                | 0.3 ***                        | 4,085                    | 35.4                | 0.3 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,597                                      | 7.8                 | 0.0                            | 1,407                    | 12.2                | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,590                                      | 17.5                | 0.0                            | 2,384                    | 20.7                | 0.0                            |
| Social Security                               | 6,333                                      | 30.8                | 0.1 ***                        | 2,390                    | 20.7                | 0.1 **                         |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 4,217                                      | 20.5                | 0.1 *                          | 820                      | 7.1                 | 0.0                            |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 5,367                                      | 26.1                | 0.4 ***                        | 4,346                    | 37.7                | 0.4 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 10,961                                     | 53.4                | 0.3 ***                        | 6,367                    | 55.2                | 0.2 ***                        |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets                              | 10,107                                     | 49.2                | 0.4 ***                        | 4,804                    | 41.7                | 0.6 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 4,576                                      | 22.3                | 0.6 ***                        | 2,116                    | 18.3                | 1.0 ***                        |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 10,042                                     | 48.9                | 0.5 ***                        | 5,025                    | 43.6                | 0.7 ***                        |
| Home Equity                                   | 5,355                                      | 26.1                | 0.7 ***                        | 2,229                    | 19.3                | 1.0 ***                        |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 5,977                                      | 29.1                | 0.3 ***                        | 2,081                    | 18.0                | 0.4 **                         |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,068                                      | 14.9                | 0.0 *                          | 1,899                    | 16.5                | 0.0                            |
| Households with children                      | 8,479                                      | 41.3                | 0.3 ***                        | 5,686                    | 49.3                | 0.3 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children                   | 4,120                                      | 20.1                | 0.3 ***                        | 2,901                    | 25.2                | 0.3 ***                        |
| With school-age children                      | 6,717                                      | 32.7                | 0.2 ***                        | 4,478                    | 38.8                | 0.3 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,795                                      | 8.7                 | 0.2                            | 850                      | 7.4                 | 0.1                            |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure                                   | 14,363                                     | 69.9                | 0.3 ***                        | 7,606                    | 66.0                | 0.3 ***                        |
| Low food-security                             | 2,303                                      | 11.2                | 0.1 **                         | 1,439                    | 12.5                | 0.1 *                          |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,485                                      | 7.2                 | 0.1                            | 979                      | 8.5                 | 0.2                            |
| Unknown                                       | 2,394                                      | 11.7                | 0.4 **                         | 1,508                    | 13.1                | 0.4 **                         |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.1)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE N.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|   | Individuals in Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|---|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                   |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Individuals   | 44,771  | 100.0               | 0.3 ***                        | 26,210                   | 100.0               | 0.3 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income   | 4,007   | 9.0                 | 0.4 **                         | 3,355                    | 12.8                | 0.4 **                         |
| 1-50%   | 8,595   | 19.2                | 0.3 ***                        | 7,460                    | 28.5                | 0.4 ***                        |
| 51-100%   | 17,861  | 39.9                | 0.2 ***                        | 10,897                   | 41.6                | 0.2 ***                        |
| 101-130%  | 10,668  | 23.8                | 0.4 ***                        | 3,834                    | 14.6                | 0.5 **                         |
| 131-200%  | 3,489   | 7.8                 | 0.2 **                         | 607                      | 2.3                 | 0.1                            |
| Greater than 200%   | 150   | 0.3                 | 2.8                            | 57                       | 0.2                 | 0.5                            |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings  | 23,581  | 52.7                | 0.3 ***                        | 11,747                   | 44.8                | 0.2 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 5,028   | 11.2                | 0.0                            | 4,417                    | 16.9                | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 6,635   | 14.8                | 0.0                            | 4,542                    | 17.3                | 0.1                            |
| Social Security   | 9,656   | 21.6                | 0.2 ***                        | 3,923                    | 15.0                | 0.1 **                         |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 5,085   | 11.4                | 0.1 *                          | 909                      | 3.5                 | 0.1                            |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 9,959   | 22.2                | 0.5 ***                        | 8,384                    | 32.0                | 0.5 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 29,727  | 66.4                | 0.3 ***                        | 16,917                   | 64.5                | 0.2 ***                        |
| Individuals in Households with Assets                                     |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 21,641  | 48.3                | 0.5 ***                        | 10,946                   | 41.8                | 0.6 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                              | 9,759   | 21.8                | 0.7 ***                        | 4,893                    | 18.7                | 1.0 ***                        |
| Vehicle Assets  | 24,459  | 54.6                | 0.5 ***                        | 12,932                   | 49.3                | 0.7 ***                        |
| Home Equity   | 12,219  | 27.3                | 0.8 ***                        | 5,844                    | 22.3                | 1.1 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults  | 8,239   | 18.4                | 0.3 ***                        | 2,753                    | 10.5                | 0.4 **                         |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 6,248   | 14.0                | 0.0                            | 3,885                    | 14.8                | 0.0                            |
| Households with children  | 29,843  | 66.7                | 0.3 ***                        | 19,509                   | 74.4                | 0.3 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children   | 15,611  | 34.9                | 0.3 ***                        | 10,749                   | 41.0                | 0.3 ***                        |
| With school-age children  | 25,052  | 56.0                | 0.3 ***                        | 16,267                   | 62.1                | 0.3 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens   | 5,218   | 11.7                | 0.2                            | 2,503                    | 9.5                 | 0.2                            |
| Individuals by Household Food Security                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure   | 30,621  | 68.4                | 0.3 ***                        | 17,215                   | 65.7                | 0.4 ***                        |
| Low food-security   | 5,666   | 12.7                | 0.1 **                         | 3,540                    | 13.5                | 0.1                            |
| Very low food-security  | 3,552   | 7.9                 | 0.1                            | 2,247                    | 8.6                 | 0.2                            |
| Unknown   | 4,932   | 11.0                | 0.3 **                         | 3,208                    | 12.2                | 0.4 *                          |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.2)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE N.3

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|  | Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
|--|---|--------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|
|  | All Eligible Households                                 |                                |                    | Participating Households |                                |                    |
|  | Total<br>(\$000s)                                       | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000s)        | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Benefits   | 3,280,256   | 0.3 ***                        | 160                | 2,437,032                | 0.4 ***                        | 211                |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| No income  | 555,364   | 0.4 ***                        | 241                | 462,908                  | 0.4 ***                        | 244                |
| 1-50%  | 1,034,962   | 0.4 ***                        | 333                | 900,576                  | 0.4 ***                        | 344                |
| 51-100%  | 1,225,365   | 0.3 ***                        | 143                | 851,356                  | 0.2 ***                        | 166                |
| 101-130%   | 375,280   | 0.6 ***                        | 81                 | 190,854                  | 0.8 **                         | 123                |
| 131-200%   | 82,381  | 0.1 **                         | 46                 | 26,816                   | 0.0                            | 86                 |
| Greater than 200%  | 6,905   | 0.8                            | 64                 | 4,523                    | 0.7                            | 114                |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                               |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Earnings   | 1,487,403   | 0.3 ***                        | 180                | 964,215                  | 0.3 ***                        | 236                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                | 413,755   | 0.0                            | 259                | 385,927                  | 0.0                            | 274                |
| Supplemental Security Income   | 356,707   | 0.1                            | 99                 | 295,376                  | 0.1                            | 124                |
| Social Security  | 495,268   | 0.1 ***                        | 78                 | 299,570                  | 0.1 **                         | 125                |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit   | 42,441  | 0.1 *                          | 10                 | 8,250                    | 0.0                            | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit   | 1,369,976   | 0.4 ***                        | 255                | 1,145,889                | 0.5 ***                        | 264                |
| Eligible for other benefit   | 1,867,839   | 0.3 ***                        | 170                | 1,282,893                | 0.3 ***                        | 201                |
| Benefits for Households with Assets                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Financial Assets   | 1,472,812   | 0.6 ***                        | 146                | 1,003,284                | 0.7 ***                        | 209                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                           | 714,725   | 0.9 ***                        | 156                | 471,474                  | 1.2 ***                        | 223                |
| Vehicle Assets   | 1,689,697   | 0.7 ***                        | 168                | 1,175,123                | 0.8 ***                        | 234                |
| Home Equity  | 793,246   | 1.0 ***                        | 148                | 520,787                  | 1.3 ***                        | 234                |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                      |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Households with elderly adults   | 443,948   | 0.4 ***                        | 74                 | 229,356                  | 0.6 **                         | 110                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                             | 382,973   | 0.1 *                          | 125                | 295,523                  | 0.1                            | 156                |
| Households with children   | 2,243,143   | 0.4 ***                        | 265                | 1,768,832                | 0.4 ***                        | 311                |
| With preschool-age children  | 1,196,655   | 0.3 ***                        | 290                | 970,489                  | 0.3 ***                        | 335                |
| With school-age children   | 1,857,983   | 0.3 ***                        | 277                | 1,456,347                | 0.3 ***                        | 325                |
| Households with noncitizens  | 395,576   | 0.1                            | 220                | 242,310                  | 0.2                            | 285                |
| Benefits by Household Food Security                                    |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Food-secure  | 2,185,866   | 0.4 ***                        | 152                | 1,595,397                | 0.4 ***                        | 210                |
| Low food-security  | 413,907   | 0.1 **                         | 180                | 311,422                  | 0.1 *                          | 216                |
| Very low food-security   | 265,285   | 0.2                            | 179                | 204,225                  | 0.2                            | 209                |
| Unknown  | 415,198   | 0.4 **                         | 173                | 325,988                  | 0.4 **                         | 216                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from benefits for eligible households and participating households under current FSP rules (see Table D.3)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE N.4

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|   | Average Value for Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change |                                |                             |                                |
|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible<br>Households                                      |                                | Participating<br>Households |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)   | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$)             | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 160   | 0.1 ***                        | 211                         | 0.1 ***                        |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 967   | 0.0 ***                        | 818                         | 0.0 ***                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 648   | 0.0 ***                        | 506                         | 0.0 ***                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Earnings  | 1,049   | 0.0 ***                        | 923                         | 0.0 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 367   | 0.0                            | 371                         | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 487   | 0.0                            | 495                         | 0.0                            |
| Social Security   | 730   | 0.0 ***                        | 598                         | 0.0 **                         |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 54,079  | 1.3 ***                        | 57,152                      | 2.3 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 632   | 0.2 ***                        | 575                         | 0.5 ***                        |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,457   | 3.3 ***                        | 2,419                       | 4.5 ***                        |
| Home Equity   | 96,004  | 0.4 ***                        | 86,530                      | 0.6 ***                        |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.4)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance



TABLE N.5

ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|   | Number of Households Eligible under Simulated Change (000s)           |            |        |  |            |        |
|---|---|------------|--------|--|------------|--------|
|   | All Eligible Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        | Participating Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        |
|   | 0 - 100%  | 101 - 130% | 131% + | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                                | 14,005  | 4,641      | 1,899  | 9,625  | 1,555      | 352    |
| Households with Income from                     |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Earnings  | 4,464   | 2,823      | 973    | 2,787  | 1,106      | 192    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy<br>Families      | 1,394   | 165        | 37     | 1,286  | 97         | 25     |
| Supplemental Security Income                    | 3,080   | 390        | 120    | 2,184  | 170        | 30     |
| Social Security                                 | 3,517   | 1,741      | 1,075  | 1,853  | 369        | 168    |
| Households with Assets                          |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Financial Assets                                | 6,050   | 2,666      | 1,391  | 3,766  | 832        | 206    |
| Financial assets countable under<br>state rules | 2,712   | 1,431      | 433    | 1,611  | 419        | 86     |
| Vehicle Assets                                  | 6,113   | 2,679      | 1,250  | 3,988  | 874        | 163    |
| Home Equity                                     | 3,099   | 1,395      | 861    | 1,756  | 373        | 100    |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE N.6

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

All Eligible Households

Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|   | Average Values among All Eligible Households under Simulated Change |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                             |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
|   | 0 - 100%  |                                | 101 - 130%      |                                | 131% +          |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)   | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 201   | 0.1 ***                        | 81              | 0.2 ***                        | 47              | -0.1 **                        |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 718   | 0.0 ***                        | 1,311           | 0.0 ***                        | 1,654           | 0.0 *                          |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 484   | 0.0 ***                        | 840             | 0.0 ***                        | 987             | 0.0 **                         |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
| Earnings  | 762   | 0.0 ***                        | 1,336           | 0.0 ***                        | 1,532           | 0.1                            |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 371   | 0.0                            | 341             | 0.0                            | 325             | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 468   | 0.0                            | 634             | 0.0                            | 492             | 0.0                            |
| Social Security   | 576   | 0.0 **                         | 835             | 0.0                            | 1,063           | -0.1 **                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 43,220  | 2.4 ***                        | 46,422          | 0.9                            | 115,992         | -0.1 *                         |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 564   | 0.2 ***                        | 613             | 0.5 **                         | 1,124           | -0.2 *                         |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,339   | 3.6 ***                        | 2,477           | 3.3 ***                        | 2,990           | 2.3 *                          |
| Home Equity   | 91,657  | 0.4 ***                        | 95,747          | 0.2 **                         | 112,075         | 0.4 *                          |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.6)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE N.7

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

Participating Households

Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|   | Average Values among Participating Households under Simulated Change |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
|---|--|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                              |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
|   | 0 - 100%   |                                | 101 - 130%      |                                | 131% +          |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)  | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 230  | 0.1 ***                        | 123             | 0.2 **                         | 89              | 0.0                            |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 673  | -0.1 ***                       | 1,352           | 0.0 **                         | 1,651           | 0.0                            |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 423  | 0.0 ***                        | 739             | -0.1 **                        | 879             | 0.0                            |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |  |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
| Earnings  | 722  | 0.0 ***                        | 1,320           | 0.0 **                         | 1,559           | 0.0                            |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 373  | 0.0                            | 353             | 0.0                            | 319             | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 484  | 0.0                            | 647             | 0.0                            | 463             | 0.0                            |
| Social Security   | 529  | 0.0                            | 792             | 0.0                            | 943             | 0.0                            |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 50,126   | 3.0 ***                        | 69,055          | 1.5                            | 137,568         | -0.2                           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 539  | 0.3 ***                        | 542             | 1.6                            | 1,414           | -0.1                           |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,327  | 4.6 ***                        | 2,781           | 4.8 **                         | 2,742           | 1.1                            |
| Home Equity   | 87,277   | 0.8 ***                        | 76,202          | -0.1 *                         | 112,082         | -0.3                           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.7)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE N.8

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO  
FSP RULES BY NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE  
Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |          |                         |          |
|---|--|----------|-------------------------|----------|
|   | Eligible under All                         |          | Eligible under Some     |          |
|   | State Rules                                |          | But Not All State Rules |          |
|   | Number                                     | Percent  | Number                  | Percent  |
|   | (000s)                                     | of Total | (000s)                  | of Total |
| Total Households                              | 14,310                                     | 100.0    | 6,234                   | 100.0    |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |          |                         |          |
| No income                                     | 2,078                                      | 14.5     | 230                     | 3.7      |
| 1-50%   | 2,875                                      | 20.1     | 230                     | 3.7      |
| 51-100%                                       | 5,165                                      | 36.1     | 3,427                   | 55.0     |
| 101-130%                                      | 3,507                                      | 24.5     | 1,134                   | 18.2     |
| 131-200%                                      | 595  | 4.2      | 1,197                   | 19.2     |
| Greater than 200%                             | 91   | 0.6      | 16                      | 0.3      |
| Households with Income from                   |  |          |                         |          |
| Earnings                                      | 6,593                                      | 46.1     | 1,667                   | 26.7     |
| TANF  | 1,464                                      | 10.2     | 133                     | 2.1      |
| SSI   | 953  | 6.7      | 2,637                   | 42.3     |
| Social Security                               | 3,391                                      | 23.7     | 2,941                   | 47.2     |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |          |                         |          |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,721                                      | 12.0     | 2,496                   | 40.0     |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 4,567                                      | 31.9     | 800                     | 12.8     |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 8,022                                      | 56.1     | 2,938                   | 47.1     |
| Households with Assets                        |  |          |                         |          |
| Financial Assets                              | 7,101                                      | 49.6     | 3,006                   | 48.2     |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 3,888                                      | 27.2     | 688                     | 11.0     |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 7,112                                      | 49.7     | 2,930                   | 47.0     |
| Home Equity                                   | 3,381                                      | 23.6     | 1,974                   | 31.7     |
| Household Composition                         |  |          |                         |          |
| Households with elderly adults                | 3,069                                      | 21.4     | 2,908                   | 46.6     |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,475                                      | 10.3     | 1,594                   | 25.6     |
| Households with children                      | 7,263                                      | 50.8     | 1,216                   | 19.5     |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,562                                      | 24.9     | 558                     | 8.9      |
| With school-age children                      | 5,785                                      | 40.4     | 932                     | 14.9     |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,375                                      | 9.6      | 420                     | 6.7      |
| Household Food Security                       |  |          |                         |          |
| Food-secure                                   | 9,775                                      | 68.3     | 4,589                   | 73.6     |
| Low food-security                             | 1,659                                      | 11.6     | 644                     | 10.3     |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,096                                      | 7.7      | 389                     | 6.2      |
| Unknown                                       | 1,781                                      | 12.4     | 613                     | 9.8      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE N.9

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME  
BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
|---|---|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                     | In 6 to 46 States |                     | In 1 to 5 States |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s) | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 4,073   | 100.0               | 1,856             | 100.0               | 306              | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| No income                                     | 114   | 2.8                 | 117               | 6.3                 | 0                | 0.1                 |
| 1-50%   | 76  | 1.9                 | 152               | 8.2                 | 1                | 0.5                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 3,139   | 77.1                | 284               | 15.3                | 3                | 0.9                 |
| 101-130%                                      | 623   | 15.3                | 498               | 26.8                | 13               | 4.4                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 120   | 3.0                 | 790               | 42.6                | 287              | 93.8                |
| Greater than 200%                             | 0   | 0.0                 | 15                | 0.8                 | 1                | 0.4                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 479   | 11.8                | 1,063             | 57.3                | 124              | 40.6                |
| TANF  | 74  | 1.8                 | 58                | 3.1                 | 1                | 0.2                 |
| SSI   | 2,505   | 61.5                | 128               | 6.9                 | 4                | 1.3                 |
| Social Security                               | 2,197   | 53.9                | 557               | 30.0                | 187              | 61.3                |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,558   | 38.3                | 671               | 36.1                | 267              | 87.3                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 506   | 12.4                | 289               | 15.6                | 5                | 1.6                 |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 2,009   | 49.3                | 896               | 48.3                | 34               | 11.1                |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 1,436   | 35.2                | 1,296             | 69.9                | 274              | 89.6                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 495   | 12.1                | 189               | 10.2                | 5                | 1.5                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 1,471   | 36.1                | 1,229             | 66.2                | 230              | 75.1                |
| Home Equity                                   | 1,018   | 25.0                | 771               | 41.6                | 185              | 60.6                |
| Household Composition                         |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,181   | 53.6                | 542               | 29.2                | 185              | 60.4                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,403   | 34.5                | 176               | 9.5                 | 14               | 4.7                 |
| Households with children                      | 359   | 8.8                 | 838               | 45.1                | 19               | 6.3                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 168   | 4.1                 | 383               | 20.6                | 7                | 2.3                 |
| With school-age children                      | 271   | 6.6                 | 645               | 34.8                | 17               | 5.4                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 204   | 5.0                 | 208               | 11.2                | 9                | 2.8                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 2,912   | 71.5                | 1,417             | 76.4                | 260              | 84.9                |
| Low food-security                             | 478   | 11.7                | 155               | 8.3                 | 11               | 3.6                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 306   | 7.5                 | 77                | 4.1                 | 6                | 2.1                 |
| Unknown                                       | 377   | 9.3                 | 207               | 11.2                | 29               | 9.4                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE N.10

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|   | Potential Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
|---|--|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States   |                    | In 6 to 46 States |                    | In 1 to 5 States |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000)   | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000) | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Households                              | 258,446  | 63                 | 185,966           | 100                | 5,904            | 19                 |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| No income                                     | 18,821   | 165                | 23,115            | 198                | 32               | 152                |
| 1-50%   | 14,808   | 194                | 42,662            | 281                | 181              | 126                |
| 51-100%                                       | 184,146  | 59                 | 56,179            | 198                | 583              | 211                |
| 101-130%                                      | 35,625   | 57                 | 37,268            | 75                 | 817              | 61                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 5,043  | 42                 | 26,476            | 34                 | 4,214            | 15                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 1  | 10                 | 266               | 18                 | 77               | 63                 |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Earnings                                      | 48,312   | 101                | 104,986           | 99                 | 3,054            | 25                 |
| TANF  | 9,703  | 130                | 4,894             | 85                 | 61               | 88                 |
| SSI   | 132,360  | 53                 | 8,676             | 68                 | 55               | 13                 |
| Social Security                               | 115,849  | 53                 | 27,564            | 49                 | 2,744            | 15                 |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 15,684   | 10                 | 6,749             | 10                 | 2,686            | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 83,765   | 166                | 67,747            | 234                | 770              | 153                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 158,996  | 79                 | 111,470           | 124                | 2,448            | 72                 |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Financial Assets                              | 94,766   | 66                 | 138,976           | 107                | 4,835            | 18                 |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 39,649   | 80                 | 15,022            | 80                 | 441              | 96                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 102,367  | 70                 | 131,862           | 107                | 3,968            | 17                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 60,497   | 59                 | 90,484            | 117                | 2,797            | 15                 |
| Household Composition                         |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                | 123,083  | 56                 | 30,101            | 56                 | 2,713            | 15                 |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 81,474   | 58                 | 10,684            | 61                 | 431              | 30                 |
| Households with children                      | 51,091   | 142                | 116,212           | 139                | 1,586            | 82                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 24,381   | 145                | 60,022            | 157                | 541              | 77                 |
| With school-age children                      | 38,471   | 142                | 96,699            | 150                | 1,432            | 86                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 21,797   | 107                | 30,366            | 146                | 542              | 62                 |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Food-secure                                   | 184,746  | 63                 | 140,411           | 99                 | 4,568            | 18                 |
| Low food-security                             | 25,777   | 54                 | 17,019            | 110                | 260              | 24                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 17,602   | 57                 | 6,347             | 83                 | 95               | 15                 |
| Unknown                                       | 30,320   | 80                 | 22,189            | 107                | 981              | 34                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE N.11

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE

Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|  | Average among Households by State<br>Eligibility under Simulated Change (\$) |  |
|--|--|--|
|  | Households Eligible<br>under All State Rules                                 | Households Eligible<br>under Some But Not<br>All State Rules |
| Potential Monthly Benefit  | 198  | 72   |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income         | 938  | 1,024  |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income    | 617  | 705  |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with<br>Income Type |  |  |
| Earnings   | 975  | 1,344  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 372  | 317  |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 546  | 465  |
| Social Security  | 763  | 691  |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type                  |  |  |
| Financial Assets   | 43,017   | 80,208   |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                       | 624  | 676  |
| Vehicle Assets   | 2,417  | 2,553  |
| Home Equity  | 89,406   | 107,302  |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE N.12

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|   | Average among Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change in Some But Not All States (\$) |                               |                              |
|---|---|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Eligible in 47<br>to 50 States  | Eligible in 6<br>to 46 States | Eligible in 1<br>to 5 States |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 63  | 100                           | 19                           |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 807   | 1,417                         | 1,590                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 536   | 1,001                         | 1,161                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                               |                              |
| Earnings  | 1,035   | 1,476                         | 1,401                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 337   | 293                           | 316                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 457   | 638                           | 440                          |
| Social Security   | 599   | 909                           | 1,119                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                               |                              |
| Financial Assets  | 5,367   | 101,229                       | 372,726                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 488   | 590                           | 24,359                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 1,555   | 3,486                         | 3,952                        |
| Home Equity   | 95,144  | 116,013                       | 137,813                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update



TABLE N.13

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP  
 RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
 Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|   | All Households   |   |                |
|---|------------------|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s) | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |                  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 113,969          | 20,545  | 18.0           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500            | 2,309   | 92.3           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942            | 3,105   | 78.8           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815            | 8,591   | 87.5           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389            | 4,641   | 72.6           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,601           | 1,792   | 12.3           |
| Greater than 200%                             | 76,722           | 107   | 0.1            |
| Households with Income from                   |                  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 84,522           | 8,260   | 9.8            |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,784            | 1,597   | 89.5           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,780            | 3,590   | 75.1           |
| Social Security                               | 30,477           | 6,333   | 20.8           |
| Households with Assets                        |                  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 96,091           | 10,107  | 10.5           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 82,700           | 4,576   | 5.5            |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 82,817           | 10,042  | 12.1           |
| Home Equity                                   | 66,437           | 5,355   | 8.1            |
| Household Composition                         |                  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 32,187           | 5,977   | 18.6           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 6,197            | 3,068   | 49.5           |
| Households with children                      | 39,580           | 8,479   | 21.4           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 15,751           | 4,120   | 26.2           |
| With school-age children                      | 31,881           | 6,717   | 21.1           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 6,485            | 1,795   | 27.7           |
| Household Food Security                       |                  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 95,441           | 14,363  | 15.0           |
| Low food-security                             | 5,234            | 2,303   | 44.0           |
| Very low food-security                        | 2,903            | 1,485   | 51.2           |
| Unknown                                       | 10,390           | 2,394   | 23.0           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE N.14

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS WITH INCOME BELOW 200 PERCENT OF POVERTY  
ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
Simulated Change: Exclude All Vehicles From Countable Assets

|   | Households with Gross Income below 200<br>Percent of Poverty |   |                |
|---|--|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)   | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 37,223   | 20,437  | 54.9           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500  | 2,309   | 92.3           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942  | 3,105   | 78.8           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815  | 8,591   | 87.5           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389  | 4,641   | 72.6           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,577   | 1,791   | 12.3           |
| Households with Income from                   |  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 17,865   | 8,214   | 46.0           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,672  | 1,592   | 95.2           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,070  | 3,585   | 88.1           |
| Social Security                               | 12,941   | 6,258   | 48.4           |
| Households with Assets                        |  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 24,154   | 10,019  | 41.5           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 16,644   | 4,529   | 27.2           |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 22,032   | 9,978   | 45.3           |
| Home Equity                                   | 14,125   | 5,320   | 37.7           |
| Household Composition                         |  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 12,411   | 5,899   | 47.5           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,956  | 3,053   | 77.2           |
| Households with children                      | 14,638   | 8,473   | 57.9           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 6,748  | 4,118   | 61.0           |
| With school-age children                      | 11,725   | 6,712   | 57.2           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 2,939  | 1,785   | 60.7           |
| Household Food Security                       |  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 28,000   | 14,273  | 51.0           |
| Low food-security                             | 3,233  | 2,291   | 70.9           |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,994  | 1,480   | 74.2           |
| Unknown                                       | 3,996  | 2,393   | 59.9           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

## **APPENDIX O**

**TABULATIONS FOR SIMULATION TO EXCLUDE ONE VEHICLE PER DRIVER  
FROM COUNTABLE ASSETS FOR STATES WITH LESS GENEROUS RULES IN  
THE MATH SIPP+ MODEL**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE O.1

CHARACTERISTICS OF ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                    |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)                           | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Households                              | 20,520                                     | 100.0               | 0.1 ***                        | 11,514                   | 100.0               | 0.1 ***                        |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income                                     | 2,306                                      | 11.2                | 0.2 **                         | 1,891                    | 16.4                | 0.2 **                         |
| 1-50%   | 3,098                                      | 15.1                | 0.2 ***                        | 2,612                    | 22.7                | 0.2 ***                        |
| 51-100%                                       | 8,588                                      | 41.9                | 0.1 ***                        | 5,110                    | 44.4                | 0.1 ***                        |
| 101-130%                                      | 4,632                                      | 22.6                | 0.1 **                         | 1,549                    | 13.5                | 0.1 **                         |
| 131-200%                                      | 1,789                                      | 8.7                 | 0.0 *                          | 312                      | 2.7                 | 0.0                            |
| Greater than 200%                             | 107  | 0.5                 | 2.1                            | 40                       | 0.3                 | 0.7                            |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings                                      | 8,249                                      | 40.2                | 0.2 ***                        | 4,078                    | 35.4                | 0.1 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,597                                      | 7.8                 | 0.0                            | 1,407                    | 12.2                | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,590                                      | 17.5                | 0.0                            | 2,384                    | 20.7                | 0.0                            |
| Social Security                               | 6,330                                      | 30.8                | 0.1 **                         | 2,390                    | 20.8                | 0.1 **                         |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 4,215                                      | 20.5                | 0.1                            | 820                      | 7.1                 | 0.0                            |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 5,356                                      | 26.1                | 0.2 ***                        | 4,336                    | 37.7                | 0.2 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 10,948                                     | 53.4                | 0.1 ***                        | 6,358                    | 55.2                | 0.1 ***                        |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets                              | 10,086                                     | 49.2                | 0.2 ***                        | 4,789                    | 41.6                | 0.3 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 4,563                                      | 22.2                | 0.3 ***                        | 2,107                    | 18.3                | 0.5 ***                        |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 10,017                                     | 48.8                | 0.3 ***                        | 5,006                    | 43.5                | 0.3 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 9  | 0.0                 | -51.3 ***                      | 8                        | 0.1                 | -28.5 ***                      |
| Home Equity                                   | 5,337                                      | 26.0                | 0.4 ***                        | 2,216                    | 19.2                | 0.4 ***                        |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 5,968                                      | 29.1                | 0.1 ***                        | 2,075                    | 18.0                | 0.1 ***                        |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,068                                      | 15.0                | 0.0 *                          | 1,899                    | 16.5                | 0.0                            |
| Households with children                      | 8,469                                      | 41.3                | 0.2 ***                        | 5,678                    | 49.3                | 0.2 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children                   | 4,114                                      | 20.1                | 0.2 ***                        | 2,898                    | 25.2                | 0.2 ***                        |
| With school-age children                      | 6,710                                      | 32.7                | 0.1 ***                        | 4,471                    | 38.8                | 0.1 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,795                                      | 8.7                 | 0.2                            | 850                      | 7.4                 | 0.1                            |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure                                   | 14,346                                     | 69.9                | 0.1 ***                        | 7,595                    | 66.0                | 0.2 ***                        |
| Low food-security                             | 2,303                                      | 11.2                | 0.1 **                         | 1,439                    | 12.5                | 0.1 *                          |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,484                                      | 7.2                 | 0.0                            | 978                      | 8.5                 | 0.1                            |
| Unknown                                       | 2,388                                      | 11.6                | 0.1 *                          | 1,503                    | 13.0                | 0.1 *                          |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.1)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE O.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|   | Individuals in Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
|---|---|---------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                   |                     |                                | Participating Households |                     |                                |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Individuals   | 44,712  | 100.0               | 0.2 ***                        | 26,167                   | 100.0               | 0.2 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a<br>Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| No income   | 4,004   | 9.0                 | 0.3 **                         | 3,353                    | 12.8                | 0.4 **                         |
| 1-50%   | 8,582   | 19.2                | 0.2 **                         | 7,446                    | 28.5                | 0.2 **                         |
| 51-100%   | 17,848  | 39.9                | 0.1 ***                        | 10,884                   | 41.6                | 0.1 ***                        |
| 101-130%  | 10,644  | 23.8                | 0.1 ***                        | 3,820                    | 14.6                | 0.1 **                         |
| 131-200%  | 3,484   | 7.8                 | 0.0 *                          | 607                      | 2.3                 | 0.0                            |
| Greater than 200%   | 150   | 0.3                 | 2.8                            | 57                       | 0.2                 | 0.5                            |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Earnings  | 23,555  | 52.7                | 0.2 ***                        | 11,732                   | 44.8                | 0.1 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 5,028   | 11.2                | 0.0                            | 4,417                    | 16.9                | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 6,635   | 14.8                | 0.0                            | 4,542                    | 17.4                | 0.1                            |
| Social Security   | 9,651   | 21.6                | 0.1 **                         | 3,922                    | 15.0                | 0.1 *                          |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 5,082   | 11.4                | 0.1                            | 909                      | 3.5                 | 0.0                            |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 9,941   | 22.2                | 0.3 ***                        | 8,367                    | 32.0                | 0.3 ***                        |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 29,689  | 66.4                | 0.1 ***                        | 16,891                   | 64.6                | 0.1 ***                        |
| Individuals in Households with Assets                                     |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 21,592  | 48.3                | 0.3 ***                        | 10,912                   | 41.7                | 0.3 ***                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                              | 9,730   | 21.8                | 0.4 ***                        | 4,876                    | 18.6                | 0.7 ***                        |
| Vehicle Assets  | 24,400  | 54.6                | 0.3 ***                        | 12,888                   | 49.3                | 0.3 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                                | 10  | 0.0                 | -70.4 ***                      | 9                        | 0.0                 | -57.4 **                       |
| Home Equity   | 12,175  | 27.2                | 0.4 ***                        | 5,810                    | 22.2                | 0.5 ***                        |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults  | 8,227   | 18.4                | 0.2 **                         | 2,745                    | 10.5                | 0.1 ***                        |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 6,248   | 14.0                | 0.0                            | 3,885                    | 14.8                | 0.0                            |
| Households with children  | 29,804  | 66.7                | 0.2 ***                        | 19,480                   | 74.4                | 0.2 ***                        |
| With preschool-age children   | 15,590  | 34.9                | 0.2 ***                        | 10,738                   | 41.0                | 0.2 ***                        |
| With school-age children  | 25,020  | 56.0                | 0.1 ***                        | 16,242                   | 62.1                | 0.1 ***                        |
| Households with noncitizens   | 5,218   | 11.7                | 0.2                            | 2,503                    | 9.6                 | 0.2                            |
| Individuals by Household Food Security                                    |   |                     |                                |                          |                     |                                |
| Food-secure   | 30,577  | 68.4                | 0.2 ***                        | 17,186                   | 65.7                | 0.2 ***                        |
| Low food-security   | 5,666   | 12.7                | 0.1 **                         | 3,540                    | 13.5                | 0.1                            |
| Very low food-security  | 3,549   | 7.9                 | 0.1                            | 2,244                    | 8.6                 | 0.1                            |
| Unknown   | 4,920   | 11.0                | 0.1 *                          | 3,196                    | 12.2                | 0.0 **                         |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number eligible and number participating under current FSP rules (see Table D.2)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE O.3

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|   | Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
|---|---|--------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|
|   | All Eligible Households                                 |                                |                    | Participating Households |                                |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000s)                                       | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000s)        | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Benefits  | 3,275,197   | 0.2 ***                        | 160                | 2,432,534                | 0.2 ***                        | 211                |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| No income   | 554,852   | 0.3 **                         | 241                | 462,533                  | 0.4 **                         | 245                |
| 1-50%   | 1,033,177   | 0.2 ***                        | 333                | 898,823                  | 0.2 ***                        | 344                |
| 51-100%   | 1,224,101   | 0.2 ***                        | 143                | 850,103                  | 0.1 ***                        | 166                |
| 101-130%  | 373,826   | 0.2 **                         | 81                 | 189,738                  | 0.2 **                         | 122                |
| 131-200%  | 82,336  | 0.1 *                          | 46                 | 26,813                   | 0.0                            | 86                 |
| Greater than 200%   | 6,905   | 0.8                            | 64                 | 4,523                    | 0.7                            | 114                |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                            |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Earnings  | 1,485,837   | 0.2 ***                        | 180                | 963,039                  | 0.1 ***                        | 236                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                             | 413,754   | 0.0                            | 259                | 385,926                  | 0.0                            | 274                |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 356,706   | 0.1                            | 99                 | 295,375                  | 0.1                            | 124                |
| Social Security   | 495,195   | 0.1 **                         | 78                 | 299,526                  | 0.1 **                         | 125                |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                 |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 42,425  | 0.1                            | 10                 | 8,248                    | 0.0                            | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 1,367,361   | 0.2 ***                        | 255                | 1,143,442                | 0.3 ***                        | 264                |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 1,865,412   | 0.1 ***                        | 170                | 1,280,844                | 0.1 ***                        | 201                |
| Benefits for Households with Assets                                 |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Financial Assets  | 1,468,851   | 0.4 ***                        | 146                | 999,881                  | 0.4 ***                        | 209                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                        | 712,426   | 0.6 ***                        | 156                | 469,592                  | 0.8 ***                        | 223                |
| Vehicle Assets  | 1,684,638   | 0.4 ***                        | 168                | 1,170,625                | 0.4 ***                        | 234                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                          | 964   | -63.2 ***                      | 108                | 875                      | -57.3 ***                      | 109                |
| Home Equity   | 789,549   | 0.6 ***                        | 148                | 517,401                  | 0.6 ***                        | 234                |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                   |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                                      | 442,731   | 0.2 ***                        | 74                 | 228,306                  | 0.1 ***                        | 110                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                          | 382,973   | 0.1 *                          | 125                | 295,523                  | 0.1                            | 156                |
| Households with children  | 2,239,969   | 0.2 ***                        | 264                | 1,766,002                | 0.2 ***                        | 311                |
| With preschool-age children   | 1,195,247   | 0.2 ***                        | 291                | 969,424                  | 0.2 ***                        | 335                |
| With school-age children  | 1,855,313   | 0.2 ***                        | 277                | 1,453,892                | 0.2 ***                        | 325                |
| Households with noncitizens   | 395,576   | 0.1                            | 220                | 242,310                  | 0.2                            | 285                |
| Benefits by Household Food Security                                 |   |                                |                    |                          |                                |                    |
| Food-secure   | 2,182,426   | 0.2 ***                        | 152                | 1,592,516                | 0.2 ***                        | 210                |
| Low food-security   | 413,907   | 0.1 **                         | 180                | 311,422                  | 0.1 *                          | 216                |
| Very low food-security  | 264,910   | 0.1                            | 179                | 203,851                  | 0.1                            | 208                |
| Unknown   | 413,954   | 0.1 *                          | 173                | 324,746                  | 0.0 *                          | 216                |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from benefits for eligible households and participating households under current FSP rules (see Table D.3)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE O.4

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|   | Average Value for Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change |                                |                             |                                |
|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | All Eligible<br>Households                                      |                                | Participating<br>Households |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)   | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$)             | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 160   | 0.1 ***                        | 211                         | 0.1 ***                        |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 967   | 0.0 ***                        | 818                         | 0.0 ***                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 648   | 0.0 ***                        | 506                         | 0.0 ***                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Earnings  | 1,049   | 0.0 ***                        | 923                         | 0.0 ***                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 367   | 0.0                            | 371                         | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 487   | 0.0                            | 495                         | 0.0                            |
| Social Security   | 729   | 0.0 **                         | 598                         | 0.0 *                          |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                                |                             |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 53,708  | 0.6 **                         | 56,434                      | 1.0 **                         |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 632   | 0.1 ***                        | 573                         | 0.1 ***                        |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,416   | 1.6 ***                        | 2,351                       | 1.5 ***                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,648   | 32.1 ***                       | 1,644                       | 16.0 **                        |
| Home Equity   | 95,969  | 0.3 ***                        | 86,569                      | 0.6 **                         |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.4)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance



TABLE O.5

ELIGIBLE AND PARTICIPATING HOUSEHOLDS UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|   | Number of Households Eligible under Simulated Change (000s)           |            |        |  |            |        |
|---|---|------------|--------|--|------------|--------|
|   | All Eligible Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        | Participating Households by Gross<br>Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        |
|   | 0 - 100%  | 101 - 130% | 131% + | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                                | 13,991  | 4,632      | 1,896  | 9,613  | 1,549      | 352    |
| Households with Income from                     |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Earnings  | 4,461   | 2,816      | 972    | 2,785  | 1,100      | 192    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy<br>Families      | 1,394   | 165        | 37     | 1,286  | 97         | 25     |
| Supplemental Security Income                    | 3,080   | 390        | 120    | 2,184  | 170        | 30     |
| Social Security                                 | 3,517   | 1,741      | 1,072  | 1,853  | 369        | 168    |
| Households with Assets                          |   |            |        |  |            |        |
| Financial Assets                                | 6,041   | 2,657      | 1,388  | 3,758  | 826        | 206    |
| Financial assets countable under<br>state rules | 2,706   | 1,424      | 432    | 1,606  | 414        | 86     |
| Vehicle Assets                                  | 6,099   | 2,670      | 1,247  | 3,976  | 867        | 163    |
| Vehicle assets countable under<br>state rules   | 6   | 3          | 0      | 6  | 2          | 0      |
| Home Equity                                     | 3,089   | 1,390      | 858    | 1,747  | 369        | 99     |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE O.6

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

All Eligible Households

Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|   | Average Values among All Eligible Households under Simulated Change |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                             |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
|   | 0 - 100%  |                                | 101 - 130%      |                                | 131% +          |                                |
|   | Average<br>(\$)   | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 201   | 0.1 ***                        | 81              | 0.1 **                         | 47              | 0.0 *                          |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 718   | 0.0 ***                        | 1,311           | 0.0 ***                        | 1,654           | 0.0                            |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 484   | 0.0 ***                        | 840             | 0.0 **                         | 987             | 0.0                            |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
| Earnings  | 763   | 0.0 ***                        | 1,336           | 0.0 **                         | 1,532           | 0.1                            |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 371   | 0.0                            | 341             | 0.0                            | 325             | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 468   | 0.0                            | 634             | 0.0                            | 492             | 0.0                            |
| Social Security   | 576   | 0.0 **                         | 835             | 0.0                            | 1,062           | -0.1 **                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
| Financial Assets  | 42,700  | 1.2 **                         | 46,132          | 0.3 **                         | 116,108         | 0.0                            |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 563   | 0.2 ***                        | 611             | 0.2                            | 1,126           | 0.0 *                          |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,296   | 1.7 ***                        | 2,431           | 1.4 **                         | 2,967           | 1.5                            |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,661   | 25.2 ***                       | 1,609           | 34.4 ***                       | 1,722           | 63.8 ***                       |
| Home Equity   | 91,631  | 0.4 ***                        | 95,742          | 0.2                            | 111,955         | 0.3                            |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.6)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE O.7

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

Participating Households

Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|   | Average Values among Participating Households under Simulated Change |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|---|--|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty                              |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
|   | 0 - 100%   |                             | 101 - 130%   |                             | 131% +       |                             |
|   | Average (\$)   | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> | Average (\$) | Percent Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 230  | 0.1 ***                     | 122          | 0.1 **                      | 89           | 0.0                         |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 673  | 0.0 ***                     | 1,352        | 0.0 **                      | 1,651        | 0.0                         |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 423  | 0.0 ***                     | 740          | 0.0 *                       | 878          | 0.0                         |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Earnings  | 722  | 0.0 ***                     | 1,321        | 0.0 *                       | 1,559        | 0.0                         |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 373  | 0.0                         | 353          | 0.0                         | 319          | 0.0                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 484  | 0.0                         | 647          | 0.0                         | 463          | 0.0                         |
| Social Security   | 529  | 0.0                         | 792          | 0.0                         | 942          | 0.0                         |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |  |                             |              |                             |              |                             |
| Financial Assets  | 49,407   | 1.5 *                       | 68,171       | 0.2                         | 137,730      | -0.1                        |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 538  | 0.2 ***                     | 534          | 0.3 *                       | 1,414        | -0.1                        |
| Vehicle Assets  | 2,264  | 1.7 ***                     | 2,680        | 1.0 **                      | 2,724        | 0.4                         |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 1,660  | 18.3 *                      | 1,608        | 1.0 *                       | 0            | -100.0                      |
| Home Equity   | 87,253   | 0.8 **                      | 76,387       | 0.2                         | 112,357      | 0.0                         |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from average values under current FSP rules (see Table D.7)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE O.8

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO  
FSP RULES BY NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE  
Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change |          |                         |          |
|---|--|----------|-------------------------|----------|
|   | Eligible under All                         |          | Eligible under Some     |          |
|   | State Rules                                |          | But Not All State Rules |          |
|   | Number                                     | Percent  | Number                  | Percent  |
|   | (000s)                                     | of Total | (000s)                  | of Total |
| Total Households                              | 14,248                                     | 100.0    | 6,272                   | 100.0    |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |          |                         |          |
| No income                                     | 2,068                                      | 14.5     | 237                     | 3.8      |
| 1-50%   | 2,860                                      | 20.1     | 239                     | 3.8      |
| 51-100%                                       | 5,155                                      | 36.2     | 3,433                   | 54.7     |
| 101-130%                                      | 3,483                                      | 24.4     | 1,149                   | 18.3     |
| 131-200%                                      | 591  | 4.1      | 1,198                   | 19.1     |
| Greater than 200%                             | 91   | 0.6      | 16                      | 0.3      |
| Households with Income from                   |  |          |                         |          |
| Earnings                                      | 6,569                                      | 46.1     | 1,680                   | 26.8     |
| TANF  | 1,464                                      | 10.3     | 133                     | 2.1      |
| SSI   | 953  | 6.7      | 2,637                   | 42.0     |
| Social Security                               | 3,388                                      | 23.8     | 2,943                   | 46.9     |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |          |                         |          |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,721                                      | 12.1     | 2,494                   | 39.8     |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 4,538                                      | 31.8     | 818                     | 13.0     |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 7,989                                      | 56.1     | 2,959                   | 47.2     |
| Households with Assets                        |  |          |                         |          |
| Financial Assets                              | 7,051                                      | 49.5     | 3,035                   | 48.4     |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 3,852                                      | 27.0     | 710                     | 11.3     |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 7,050                                      | 49.5     | 2,967                   | 47.3     |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 9  | 0.1      | 0                       | 0.0      |
| Home Equity                                   | 3,339                                      | 23.4     | 1,998                   | 31.9     |
| Household Composition                         |  |          |                         |          |
| Households with elderly adults                | 3,048                                      | 21.4     | 2,920                   | 46.6     |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,475                                      | 10.3     | 1,594                   | 25.4     |
| Households with children                      | 7,238                                      | 50.8     | 1,232                   | 19.6     |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,543                                      | 24.9     | 571                     | 9.1      |
| With school-age children                      | 5,769                                      | 40.5     | 941                     | 15.0     |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 1,375                                      | 9.6      | 420                     | 6.7      |
| Household Food Security                       |  |          |                         |          |
| Food-secure                                   | 9,732                                      | 68.3     | 4,614                   | 73.6     |
| Low food-security                             | 1,659                                      | 11.6     | 644                     | 10.3     |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,092                                      | 7.7      | 392                     | 6.2      |
| Unknown                                       | 1,766                                      | 12.4     | 622                     | 9.9      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE O.9

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME  
BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|   | Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
|---|---|---------------------|-------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States  |                     | In 6 to 46 States |                     | In 1 to 5 States |                     |
|   | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s)  | Percent<br>of Total | Number<br>(000s) | Percent<br>of Total |
| Total Households                              | 4,073   | 100.0               | 1,892             | 100.0               | 306              | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| No income                                     | 114   | 2.8                 | 123               | 6.5                 | 0                | 0.1                 |
| 1-50%   | 76  | 1.9                 | 161               | 8.5                 | 1                | 0.5                 |
| 51-100%                                       | 3,139   | 77.1                | 290               | 15.4                | 3                | 0.9                 |
| 101-130%                                      | 623   | 15.3                | 513               | 27.1                | 13               | 4.4                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 120   | 3.0                 | 790               | 41.8                | 287              | 93.8                |
| Greater than 200%                             | 0   | 0.0                 | 15                | 0.8                 | 1                | 0.4                 |
| Households with Income from                   |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 479   | 11.8                | 1,077             | 56.9                | 124              | 40.5                |
| TANF  | 74  | 1.8                 | 58                | 3.1                 | 1                | 0.2                 |
| SSI   | 2,505   | 61.5                | 128               | 6.8                 | 4                | 1.3                 |
| Social Security                               | 2,197   | 53.9                | 558               | 29.5                | 188              | 61.4                |
| Benefit Level                                 |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 1,558   | 38.3                | 668               | 35.3                | 267              | 87.3                |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 506   | 12.4                | 307               | 16.2                | 5                | 1.6                 |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 2,009   | 49.3                | 917               | 48.4                | 34               | 11.1                |
| Households with Assets                        |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Financial Assets                              | 1,436   | 35.2                | 1,325             | 70.0                | 274              | 89.6                |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 495   | 12.1                | 211               | 11.1                | 5                | 1.5                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 1,471   | 36.1                | 1,265             | 66.9                | 230              | 75.2                |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 0   | 0.0                 | 0                 | 0.0                 | 0                | 0.0                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 1,018   | 25.0                | 795               | 42.0                | 186              | 60.7                |
| Household Composition                         |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,181   | 53.6                | 554               | 29.3                | 185              | 60.5                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 1,403   | 34.5                | 176               | 9.3                 | 14               | 4.7                 |
| Households with children                      | 359   | 8.8                 | 853               | 45.1                | 19               | 6.3                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 168   | 4.1                 | 396               | 20.9                | 7                | 2.3                 |
| With school-age children                      | 271   | 6.6                 | 654               | 34.5                | 17               | 5.4                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 204   | 5.0                 | 208               | 11.0                | 9                | 2.8                 |
| Household Food Security                       |   |                     |                   |                     |                  |                     |
| Food-secure                                   | 2,912   | 71.5                | 1,442             | 76.2                | 260              | 85.0                |
| Low food-security                             | 478   | 11.7                | 155               | 8.2                 | 11               | 3.6                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 306   | 7.5                 | 79                | 4.2                 | 6                | 2.0                 |
| Unknown                                       | 377   | 9.3                 | 216               | 11.4                | 29               | 9.4                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE O.10

POTENTIAL BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|   | Potential Benefits for Households Eligible under Simulated Change in Some But Not All States |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
|---|--|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|
|   | In 47 to 50 States   |                    | In 6 to 46 States |                    | In 1 to 5 States |                    |
|   | Total<br>(\$000)   | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000)  | Average<br>Benefit | Total<br>(\$000) | Average<br>Benefit |
| Total Households                              | 258,446  | 63                 | 193,873           | 102                | 5,909            | 19                 |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| No income                                     | 18,821   | 165                | 24,148            | 196                | 32               | 152                |
| 1-50%   | 14,808   | 194                | 45,460            | 283                | 181              | 126                |
| 51-100%                                       | 184,146  | 59                 | 58,202            | 200                | 583              | 211                |
| 101-130%                                      | 35,625   | 57                 | 39,312            | 77                 | 817              | 61                 |
| 131-200%                                      | 5,043  | 42                 | 26,486            | 34                 | 4,219            | 15                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 1  | 10                 | 266               | 18                 | 77               | 63                 |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Earnings                                      | 48,312   | 101                | 106,394           | 99                 | 3,053            | 25                 |
| TANF  | 9,703  | 130                | 4,978             | 86                 | 61               | 88                 |
| SSI   | 132,360  | 53                 | 8,676             | 68                 | 55               | 13                 |
| Social Security                               | 115,849  | 53                 | 27,550            | 49                 | 2,751            | 15                 |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 15,684   | 10                 | 6,727             | 10                 | 2,691            | 10                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 83,765   | 166                | 72,321            | 235                | 770              | 153                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 158,996  | 79                 | 114,825           | 125                | 2,448            | 72                 |
| Households with Assets                        |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Financial Assets                              | 94,766   | 66                 | 144,360           | 109                | 4,838            | 18                 |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 39,649   | 80                 | 19,012            | 90                 | 441              | 96                 |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 102,367  | 70                 | 139,769           | 110                | 3,973            | 17                 |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 0  | 0                  | 47                | 145                | 1                | 49                 |
| Home Equity                                   | 60,497   | 59                 | 95,788            | 121                | 2,802            | 15                 |
| Household Composition                         |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Households with elderly adults                | 123,083  | 56                 | 32,120            | 58                 | 2,720            | 15                 |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 81,474   | 58                 | 10,684            | 61                 | 431              | 30                 |
| Households with children                      | 51,091   | 142                | 121,003           | 142                | 1,586            | 82                 |
| With preschool-age children                   | 24,381   | 145                | 63,141            | 159                | 541              | 77                 |
| With school-age children                      | 38,471   | 142                | 100,071           | 153                | 1,432            | 86                 |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 21,797   | 107                | 30,366            | 146                | 542              | 62                 |
| Household Food Security                       |  |                    |                   |                    |                  |                    |
| Food-secure                                   | 184,746  | 63                 | 145,731           | 101                | 4,575            | 18                 |
| Low food-security                             | 25,777   | 54                 | 17,019            | 110                | 260              | 24                 |
| Very low food-security                        | 17,602   | 57                 | 7,057             | 89                 | 95               | 15                 |
| Unknown                                       | 30,320   | 80                 | 24,066            | 111                | 979              | 34                 |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE O.11

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE  
ASSETS FOR HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
NUMBER OF HOUSEHOLDS IN WHICH HOUSEHOLD WAS ELIGIBLE  
Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|  | Average among Households by State<br>Eligibility under Simulated Change (\$) |  |
|--|--|--|
|  | Households Eligible<br>under All State Rules                                 | Households Eligible<br>under Some But Not<br>All State Rules |
| Potential Monthly Benefit  | 198  | 73   |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income         | 938  | 1,023  |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net<br>Income    | 617  | 704  |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with<br>Income Type |  |  |
| Earnings   | 974  | 1,342  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 372  | 317  |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 546  | 465  |
| Social Security  | 763  | 691  |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type                  |  |  |
| Financial Assets   | 41,631   | 81,762   |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                       | 623  | 680  |
| Vehicle Assets   | 2,279  | 2,742  |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                         | 1,649  | 1,621  |
| Home Equity  | 89,467   | 106,832  |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE O.12

AVERAGE POTENTIAL MONTHLY BENEFIT, AVERAGE MONTHLY INCOME, AND AVERAGE ASSETS OF  
HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES IN SOME BUT NOT ALL STATES

Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|   | Average among Households Eligible under<br>Simulated Change in Some But Not All States (\$) |                               |                              |
|---|---|-------------------------------|------------------------------|
|   | Eligible in 47<br>to 50 States  | Eligible in 6<br>to 46 States | Eligible in 1<br>to 5 States |
| Potential Monthly Benefit                                       | 63  | 102                           | 19                           |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 807   | 1,409                         | 1,590                        |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 536   | 996                           | 1,162                        |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |                               |                              |
| Earnings  | 1,035   | 1,471                         | 1,400                        |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 337   | 293                           | 316                          |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 457   | 638                           | 440                          |
| Social Security   | 599   | 910                           | 1,119                        |
| Amount of Assets among Households with Asset Type               |   |                               |                              |
| Financial Assets  | 5,367   | 104,291                       | 372,536                      |
| Financial assets countable under state rules                    | 488   | 612                           | 24,359                       |
| Vehicle Assets  | 1,555   | 3,897                         | 3,973                        |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules                      | 0   | 1,535                         | 3,725                        |
| Home Equity   | 95,144  | 114,504                       | 138,023                      |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update



TABLE O.13

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP  
 RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
 Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|   | All Households   |   |                |
|---|------------------|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s) | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |                  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 113,969          | 20,520  | 18.0           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500            | 2,306   | 92.2           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942            | 3,098   | 78.6           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815            | 8,588   | 87.5           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389            | 4,632   | 72.5           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,601           | 1,789   | 12.3           |
| Greater than 200%                             | 76,722           | 107   | 0.1            |
| Households with Income from                   |                  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 84,522           | 8,249   | 9.8            |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,784            | 1,597   | 89.5           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,780            | 3,590   | 75.1           |
| Social Security                               | 30,477           | 6,330   | 20.8           |
| Households with Assets                        |                  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 96,091           | 10,086  | 10.5           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 82,706           | 4,563   | 5.5            |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 82,817           | 10,017  | 12.1           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 1,357            | 9   | 0.7            |
| Home Equity                                   | 66,437           | 5,337   | 8.0            |
| Household Composition                         |                  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 32,187           | 5,968   | 18.5           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 6,197            | 3,068   | 49.5           |
| Households with children                      | 39,580           | 8,469   | 21.4           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 15,751           | 4,114   | 26.1           |
| With school-age children                      | 31,881           | 6,710   | 21.0           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 6,485            | 1,795   | 27.7           |
| Household Food Security                       |                  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 95,441           | 14,346  | 15.0           |
| Low food-security                             | 5,234            | 2,303   | 44.0           |
| Very low food-security                        | 2,903            | 1,484   | 51.1           |
| Unknown                                       | 10,390           | 2,388   | 23.0           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

TABLE O.14

PERCENTAGE OF HOUSEHOLDS WITH INCOME BELOW 200 PERCENT OF POVERTY  
ELIGIBLE UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS  
Simulated Change: Exclude One Vehicle Per Driver From Countable Assets

|   | Households with Gross Income below 200<br>Percent of Poverty |   |                |
|---|--|---|----------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)   | Households Eligible<br>under Simulated Change |                |
|   |  | Number<br>(000s)                              | Row<br>Percent |
| Total Households                              | 37,223   | 20,412  | 54.8           |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |   |                |
| No income                                     | 2,500  | 2,306   | 92.2           |
| 1-50%   | 3,942  | 3,098   | 78.6           |
| 51-100%                                       | 9,815  | 8,588   | 87.5           |
| 101-130%                                      | 6,389  | 4,632   | 72.5           |
| 131-200%                                      | 14,577   | 1,788   | 12.3           |
| Households with Income from                   |  |   |                |
| Earnings                                      | 17,865   | 8,203   | 45.9           |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,672  | 1,592   | 95.2           |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 4,070  | 3,585   | 88.1           |
| Social Security                               | 12,941   | 6,256   | 48.3           |
| Households with Assets                        |  |   |                |
| Financial Assets                              | 24,154   | 9,998   | 41.4           |
| Financial assets countable under state rules  | 16,650   | 4,516   | 27.1           |
| Vehicle Assets                                | 22,032   | 9,953   | 45.2           |
| Vehicle assets countable under state rules    | 157  | 9   | 5.7            |
| Home Equity                                   | 14,125   | 5,302   | 37.5           |
| Household Composition                         |  |   |                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 12,411   | 5,890   | 47.5           |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 3,956  | 3,053   | 77.2           |
| Households with children                      | 14,638   | 8,462   | 57.8           |
| With preschool-age children                   | 6,748  | 4,112   | 60.9           |
| With school-age children                      | 11,725   | 6,704   | 57.2           |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 2,939  | 1,785   | 60.7           |
| Household Food Security                       |  |   |                |
| Food-secure                                   | 28,000   | 14,255  | 50.9           |
| Low food-security                             | 3,233  | 2,291   | 70.9           |
| Very low food-security                        | 1,994  | 1,479   | 74.2           |
| Unknown                                       | 3,996  | 2,387   | 59.7           |

Source: 2006 Baseline of 2002 MATH SIPP+ model, September 2007 update

## **APPENDIX P**

### **BASELINE TABULATIONS IN THE FISCAL YEAR 2006 QC MINIMODEL**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE P.1

## CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING IN FY 2006

|   | Participating Households |                     |
|---|--------------------------|---------------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)         | Percent of<br>Total |
| Total Households                              | 11,315                   | 100.0               |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                          |                     |
| No income                                     | 1,581                    | 14.0                |
| 1-50%   | 2,809                    | 24.8                |
| 51-100%                                       | 5,457                    | 48.2                |
| 101-130%                                      | 1,232                    | 10.9                |
| 131-200%                                      | 223                      | 2.0                 |
| Greater than 200%                             | 14                       | 0.1                 |
| Households with Income from                   |                          |                     |
| Earnings                                      | 3,364                    | 29.7                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,472                    | 13.0                |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,029                    | 26.8                |
| Social Security                               | 2,730                    | 24.1                |
| Benefit Level                                 |                          |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 702                      | 6.2                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 3,627                    | 32.1                |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 6,985                    | 61.7                |
| Household Composition                         |                          |                     |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,024                    | 17.9                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 2,619                    | 23.1                |
| Households with children                      | 5,906                    | 52.2                |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,115                    | 27.5                |
| With school-age children                      | 4,513                    | 39.9                |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 690                      | 6.1                 |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

TABLE P.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING  
IN FY 2006

|   | Participating Individuals |                     |
|---|---------------------------|---------------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)          | Percent of<br>Total |
| Total Individuals   | 25,595                    | 100.0               |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a Percentage<br>of Poverty Level |                           |                     |
| No income   | 2,831                     | 11.1                |
| 1-50%   | 7,688                     | 30.0                |
| 51-100%   | 11,508                    | 45.0                |
| 101-130%  | 3,102                     | 12.1                |
| 131-200%  | 445                       | 1.7                 |
| Greater than 200%   | 20                        | 0.1                 |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |                           |                     |
| Earnings  | 10,493                    | 41.0                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 4,542                     | 17.7                |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 5,377                     | 21.0                |
| Social Security   | 4,401                     | 17.2                |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |                           |                     |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 822                       | 3.2                 |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 6,914                     | 27.0                |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 17,859                    | 69.8                |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |                           |                     |
| Households with elderly adults  | 2,611                     | 10.2                |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 5,216                     | 20.4                |
| Households with children  | 19,480                    | 76.1                |
| With preschool-age children   | 10,856                    | 42.4                |
| With school-age children  | 15,989                    | 62.5                |
| Households with noncitizens   | 1,832                     | 7.2                 |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

TABLE P.3

BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING IN FY 2006 BY  
SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS

|   | Benefits for Participating Households |                      |
|---|---------------------------------------|----------------------|
|   | Total Benefits (\$000s)               | Average Benefit (\$) |
| Total Benefits  | 2,358,293                             | 208                  |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |                                       |                      |
| No income   | 391,027                               | 247                  |
| 1-50%   | 924,969                               | 329                  |
| 51-100%   | 904,955                               | 166                  |
| 101-130%  | 126,040                               | 102                  |
| 131-200%  | 10,989                                | 49                   |
| Greater than 200%   | 313                                   | 23                   |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                            |                                       |                      |
| Earnings  | 831,468                               | 247                  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                             | 435,859                               | 296                  |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 399,857                               | 132                  |
| Social Security   | 293,353                               | 107                  |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                 |                                       |                      |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 7,023                                 | 10                   |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 948,432                               | 261                  |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 1,402,838                             | 201                  |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                   |                                       |                      |
| Households with elderly adults                                      | 184,220                               | 91                   |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                          | 378,363                               | 144                  |
| Households with children  | 1,789,310                             | 303                  |
| With preschool-age children   | 1,016,050                             | 326                  |
| With school-age children  | 1,430,760                             | 317                  |
| Households with noncitizens   | 158,742                               | 230                  |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

TABLE P.4

AVERAGE MONTHLY BENEFIT AND INCOME OF HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING IN  
FY 2006

|   | Average Value (\$) |
|---|--------------------|
| Monthly Benefit   | 208                |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 782                |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 478                |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |                    |
| Earnings  | 894                |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 391                |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 470                |
| Social Security   | 626                |
| Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel                                    |                    |



TABLE P.5

## HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING IN FY 2006 BY POVERTY LEVEL

|   | Number of Participating Households by<br>Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty<br>(000s) |            |        |
|---|--|------------|--------|
|   | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                        | 9,847  | 1,232      | 236    |
| Households with Income from             |  |            |        |
| Earnings                                | 2,485  | 736        | 143    |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families | 1,407  | 55         | 9      |
| Supplemental Security Income            | 2,820  | 169        | 39     |
| Social Security                         | 2,138  | 481        | 111    |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

TABLE P.6

AVERAGE MONTHLY BENEFIT AND INCOME OF HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING IN FY 2006  
BY POVERTY LEVEL

|   | Average Value (\$)                      |            |        |
|---|---|------------|--------|
|   | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty |            |        |
|   | 0 - 100%                                | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Monthly Benefit   | 226                                     | 102        | 48     |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 672                                     | 1,362      | 1,608  |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 394                                     | 820        | 945    |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |   |            |        |
| Earnings  | 723                                     | 1,362      | 1,454  |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 392                                     | 351        | 442    |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 461                                     | 614        | 494    |
| Social Security   | 557                                     | 852        | 980    |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

## **APPENDIX Q**

### **TABULATIONS FOR SIMULATION TO ELIMINATE CATEGORICAL ELIGIBILITY FOR NON-PURE PUBLIC ASSISTANCE HOUSEHOLDS**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE Q.1

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Households Participating under<br>Simulated Change |                     |                                |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)                                   | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Households                              | 11,205   | 100.0               | -1.0 ***                       |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                                |
| No income                                     | 1,581  | 14.1                | 0.0                            |
| 1-50%   | 2,809  | 25.1                | 0.0                            |
| 51-100%                                       | 5,457  | 48.7                | 0.0                            |
| 101-130%                                      | 1,224  | 10.9                | -0.6 ***                       |
| 131-200%                                      | 127  | 1.1                 | -42.8 ***                      |
| Greater than 200%                             | 7  | 0.1                 | -50.1 **                       |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                                |
| Earnings                                      | 3,277  | 29.2                | -2.6 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,469  | 13.1                | -0.2 *                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,024  | 27.0                | -0.2 ***                       |
| Social Security                               | 2,703  | 24.1                | -1.0 ***                       |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 643  | 5.7                 | -8.5 ***                       |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 3,627  | 32.4                | 0.0                            |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 6,935  | 61.9                | -0.7 ***                       |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,010  | 17.9                | -0.7 ***                       |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 2,606  | 23.3                | -0.5 ***                       |
| Households with children                      | 5,830  | 52.0                | -1.3 ***                       |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,071  | 27.4                | -1.4 ***                       |
| With school-age children                      | 4,463  | 39.8                | -1.1 ***                       |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 682  | 6.1                 | -1.2 **                        |
| Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel                  |  |                     |                                |

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number participating in FY 2006 (see Table P.1)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE Q.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES  
Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Individuals Participating under<br>Simulated Change |                     |                                |
|---|---|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)                                    | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Individuals   | 25,319  | 100.0               | -1.1 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a Percentage of<br>Poverty Level |   |                     |                                |
| No income   | 2,831   | 11.2                | 0.0                            |
| 1-50%   | 7,688   | 30.4                | 0.0                            |
| 51-100%   | 11,508  | 45.5                | 0.0                            |
| 101-130%  | 3,075   | 12.1                | -0.9 ***                       |
| 131-200%  | 208   | 0.8                 | -53.3 ***                      |
| Greater than 200%   | 9   | 0.0                 | -55.9 *                        |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |   |                     |                                |
| Earnings  | 10,256  | 40.5                | -2.3 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 4,534   | 17.9                | -0.2 **                        |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 5,363   | 21.2                | -0.3 ***                       |
| Social Security   | 4,353   | 17.2                | -1.1 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 726   | 2.9                 | -11.7 ***                      |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 6,914   | 27.3                | 0.0                            |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 17,680  | 69.8                | -1.0 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |   |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults  | 2,591   | 10.2                | -0.7 ***                       |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 5,189   | 20.5                | -0.5 ***                       |
| Households with children  | 19,248  | 76.0                | -1.2 ***                       |
| With preschool-age children   | 10,708  | 42.3                | -1.4 ***                       |
| With school-age children  | 15,820  | 62.5                | -1.1 ***                       |
| Households with noncitizens   | 1,803   | 7.1                 | -1.5 ***                       |
| Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel  |   |                     |                                |

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number participating in FY 2006 (see Table P.2)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE Q.3

**BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES  
BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS**

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|  | Benefits for Households Participating under<br>Simulated Change |                                |                         |
|--|---|--------------------------------|-------------------------|
|  | Total (\$000s)  | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit (\$) |
| Total Benefits   | 2,354,132   | -0.2 ***                       | 210                     |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a Percentage of<br>Poverty Level |   |                                |                         |
| No income  | 391,027   | 0.0                            | 247                     |
| 1-50%  | 924,969   | 0.0                            | 329                     |
| 51-100%  | 904,955   | 0.0                            | 166                     |
| 101-130%   | 125,867   | -0.1 ***                       | 103                     |
| 131-200%   | 7,070   | -35.7 ***                      | 56                      |
| Greater than 200%  | 245   | -21.7 **                       | 36                      |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                               |   |                                |                         |
| Earnings   | 827,533   | -0.5 ***                       | 253                     |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                | 435,805   | 0.0 *                          | 297                     |
| Supplemental Security Income   | 399,802   | 0.0 ***                        | 132                     |
| Social Security  | 293,045   | -0.1 ***                       | 108                     |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                                |                         |
| Eligible for minimum benefit   | 6,427   | -8.5 ***                       | 10                      |
| Eligible for maximum benefit   | 948,432   | 0.0                            | 261                     |
| Eligible for other benefit   | 1,399,273   | -0.3 ***                       | 202                     |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                      |   |                                |                         |
| Households with elderly adults   | 184,080   | -0.1 ***                       | 92                      |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                             | 378,229   | 0.0 ***                        | 145                     |
| Households with children   | 1,785,529   | -0.2 ***                       | 306                     |
| With preschool-age children  | 1,013,430   | -0.3 ***                       | 330                     |
| With school-age children   | 1,428,182   | -0.2 ***                       | 320                     |
| Households with noncitizens  | 158,384   | -0.2 **                        | 232                     |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number participating in FY 2006 (see Table P.3)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE Q.4

AVERAGE MONTHLY BENEFIT AND INCOME OF HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Average Value<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
|---|-----------------------|--------------------------------|
| Monthly Benefit   | 210                   | 0.8 ***                        |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 770                   | -1.5 ***                       |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 467                   | -2.3 ***                       |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |                       |                                |
| Earnings  | 873                   | -2.4 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 391                   | 0.1 **                         |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 470                   | 0.0 ***                        |
| Social Security   | 622                   | -0.6 ***                       |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number participating in FY 2006 (see Table P.4)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance



TABLE Q.5

HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|   | Number of Participating Households by<br>Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty<br>(000s) |            |        |
|---|--|------------|--------|
|   | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                        | 9,847  | 1,224      | 134    |
| Households with Income from             |  |            |        |
| Earnings                                | 2,485  | 735        | 57     |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families | 1,407  | 55         | 7      |
| Supplemental Security Income            | 2,820  | 168        | 36     |
| Social Security                         | 2,138  | 476        | 89     |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

TABLE Q.6

AVERAGE MONTHLY BENEFIT AND INCOME OF HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING UNDER SIMULATED  
CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households

|  | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
|--|---|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|
|  | 0 - 100%                                |                                | 101 - 130%      |                                | 131% +          |                                |
|  | Average<br>(\$)                         | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Monthly Benefit  | 226                                     | 0.0                            | 103             | 0.5 **                         | 55              | 14.1 ***                       |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with<br>Positive Income      | 672                                     | 0.0                            | 1,359           | -0.2 ***                       | 1,444           | -10.2 ***                      |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with<br>Positive Net Income    | 394                                     | 0.0                            | 815             | -0.6 ***                       | 755             | -20.1 ***                      |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among<br>Households with Income Type |   |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
| Earnings   | 723                                     | 0.0                            | 1,361           | -0.1 *                         | 1,082           | -25.6 ***                      |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 392                                     | 0.0                            | 352             | 0.2                            | 511             | 15.8 **                        |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 461                                     | 0.0                            | 614             | 0.0 *                          | 489             | -1.2 **                        |
| Social Security  | 557                                     | 0.0                            | 847             | -0.5 ***                       | 987             | 0.8 ***                        |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number participating in FY 2006 (see Table P.6)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

## **APPENDIX R**

### **TABULATIONS FOR SIMULATION TO ELIMINATE CATEGORICAL ELIGIBILITY FOR NON-PURE PUBLIC ASSISTANCE HOUSEHOLDS RECEIVING ONLY NON- CASH BENEFITS**

***PAGE IS INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK TO ALLOW FOR DOUBLE-SIDED COPYING***

TABLE R.1

CHARACTERISTICS OF HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE  
TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households  
Receiving Only Non-cash Benefits

|   | Households Participating under<br>Simulated Change |                     |                                |
|---|--|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)                                   | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Households                              | 11,213   | 100.0               | -0.9 ***                       |
| Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty Level |  |                     |                                |
| No income                                     | 1,581  | 14.1                | 0.0                            |
| 1-50%   | 2,809  | 25.1                | 0.0                            |
| 51-100%                                       | 5,457  | 48.7                | 0.0                            |
| 101-130%                                      | 1,226  | 10.9                | -0.5 ***                       |
| 131-200%                                      | 133  | 1.2                 | -40.1 ***                      |
| Greater than 200%                             | 7  | 0.1                 | -48.2 **                       |
| Households with Income from                   |  |                     |                                |
| Earnings                                      | 3,281  | 29.3                | -2.5 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families       | 1,472  | 13.1                | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                  | 3,029  | 27.0                | 0.0                            |
| Social Security                               | 2,707  | 24.1                | -0.8 ***                       |
| Benefit Level                                 |  |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit                  | 649  | 5.8                 | -7.6 ***                       |
| Eligible for maximum benefit                  | 3,627  | 32.4                | 0.0                            |
| Eligible for other benefit                    | 6,937  | 61.9                | -0.7 ***                       |
| Household Composition                         |  |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults                | 2,012  | 17.9                | -0.6 ***                       |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults    | 2,611  | 23.3                | -0.3 ***                       |
| Households with children                      | 5,835  | 52.0                | -1.2 ***                       |
| With preschool-age children                   | 3,072  | 27.4                | -1.4 ***                       |
| With school-age children                      | 4,467  | 39.8                | -1.0 ***                       |
| Households with noncitizens                   | 682  | 6.1                 | -1.1 **                        |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number participating in FY 2006 (see Table O.1)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE R.2

CHARACTERISTICS OF INDIVIDUALS IN HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES  
Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households  
Receiving Only Non-cash Benefits

|   | Individuals Participating under<br>Simulated Change |                     |                                |
|---|---|---------------------|--------------------------------|
|   | Number<br>(000s)                                    | Percent<br>of Total | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Total Individuals   | 25,342  | 100.0               | -1.0 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Gross Income as a Percentage of<br>Poverty Level |   |                     |                                |
| No income   | 2,831   | 11.2                | 0.0                            |
| 1-50%   | 7,688   | 30.3                | 0.0                            |
| 51-100%   | 11,508  | 45.4                | 0.0                            |
| 101-130%  | 3,083   | 12.2                | -0.6 **                        |
| 131-200%  | 223   | 0.9                 | -50.0 ***                      |
| Greater than 200%   | 9   | 0.0                 | -53.3 *                        |
| Individuals in Households with Income from                                |   |                     |                                |
| Earnings  | 10,269  | 40.5                | -2.1 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                   | 4,542   | 17.9                | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income  | 5,377   | 21.2                | 0.0                            |
| Social Security   | 4,367   | 17.2                | -0.8 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                     |                                |
| Eligible for minimum benefit  | 738   | 2.9                 | -10.2 ***                      |
| Eligible for maximum benefit  | 6,914   | 27.3                | 0.0                            |
| Eligible for other benefit  | 17,690  | 69.8                | -0.9 ***                       |
| Individuals by Household Composition                                      |   |                     |                                |
| Households with elderly adults  | 2,596   | 10.2                | -0.6 ***                       |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                                | 5,204   | 20.5                | -0.2 ***                       |
| Households with children  | 19,265  | 76.0                | -1.1 ***                       |
| With preschool-age children   | 10,714  | 42.3                | -1.3 ***                       |
| With school-age children  | 15,834  | 62.5                | -1.0 ***                       |
| Households with noncitizens   | 1,804   | 7.1                 | -1.5 ***                       |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number participating in FY 2006 (see Table O.2)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE R.3

**BENEFITS FOR HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES  
BY SELECTED CHARACTERISTICS**  
 Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households  
 Receiving Only Non-cash Benefits

|  | Benefits for Households Participating under<br>Simulated Change |                                |                         |
|--|---|--------------------------------|-------------------------|
|  | Total (\$000s)  | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>Benefit (\$) |
| Total Benefits   | 2,354,244   | -0.2 ***                       | 210                     |
| Benefits by Household Gross Income as a Percentage of<br>Poverty Level |   |                                |                         |
| No income  | 391,027   | 0.0                            | 247                     |
| 1-50%  | 924,969   | 0.0                            | 329                     |
| 51-100%  | 904,955   | 0.0                            | 166                     |
| 101-130%   | 125,890   | -0.1 ***                       | 103                     |
| 131-200%   | 7,156   | -34.9 ***                      | 54                      |
| Greater than 200%  | 247   | -20.8 **                       | 35                      |
| Benefits for Households with Income from                               |   |                                |                         |
| Earnings   | 827,609   | -0.5 ***                       | 252                     |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                                | 435,859   | 0.0                            | 296                     |
| Supplemental Security Income   | 399,857   | 0.0                            | 132                     |
| Social Security  | 293,108   | -0.1 ***                       | 108                     |
| Benefits by Household Benefit Level                                    |   |                                |                         |
| Eligible for minimum benefit   | 6,487   | -7.6 ***                       | 10                      |
| Eligible for maximum benefit   | 948,432   | 0.0                            | 261                     |
| Eligible for other benefit   | 1,399,325   | -0.3 ***                       | 202                     |
| Benefits by Household Composition                                      |   |                                |                         |
| Households with elderly adults   | 184,102   | -0.1 ***                       | 92                      |
| Households with disabled nonelderly adults                             | 378,285   | 0.0 ***                        | 145                     |
| Households with children   | 1,785,613   | -0.2 ***                       | 306                     |
| With preschool-age children  | 1,013,473   | -0.3 ***                       | 330                     |
| With school-age children   | 1,428,243   | -0.2 ***                       | 320                     |
| Households with noncitizens  | 158,387   | -0.2 **                        | 232                     |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number participating in FY 2006 (see Table O.3)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance

TABLE R.4

AVERAGE MONTHLY BENEFIT AND INCOME OF HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING UNDER  
SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households  
Receiving Only Non-cash Benefits

|   | Average Value<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
|---|-----------------------|--------------------------------|
| Monthly Benefit   | 210                   | 0.7 ***                        |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with Positive Income      | 771                   | -1.4 ***                       |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with Positive Net Income    | 468                   | -2.0 ***                       |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among Households with Income Type |                       |                                |
| Earnings  | 873                   | -2.4 ***                       |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                         | 391                   | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                    | 470                   | 0.0                            |
| Social Security   | 623                   | -0.5 ***                       |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number participating in FY 2006 (see Table O.4)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance



TABLE R.5

HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING UNDER SIMULATED CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY  
POVERTY LEVEL  
Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households  
Receiving Only Non-cash Benefits

|   | Number of Participating Households by<br>Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty<br>(000s) |            |        |
|---|--|------------|--------|
|   | 0 - 100%   | 101 - 130% | 131% + |
| Total Households                        | 9,847  | 1,226      | 140    |
| Households with Income from             |  |            |        |
| Earnings                                | 2,485  | 735        | 62     |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families | 1,407  | 55         | 9      |
| Supplemental Security Income            | 2,820  | 169        | 39     |
| Social Security                         | 2,138  | 477        | 92     |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

TABLE R.6

AVERAGE MONTHLY BENEFIT AND INCOME OF HOUSEHOLDS PARTICIPATING UNDER SIMULATED  
CHANGE TO FSP RULES BY POVERTY LEVEL

Simulated Change: Eliminate Categorical Eligibility for Non-Pure Public Assistance Households Receiving Only Non-cash  
Benefits

|  | Gross Income as a Percentage of Poverty |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
|--|---|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------|
|  | 0 - 100%                                |                                | 101 - 130%      |                                | 131% +          |                                |
|  | Average<br>(\$)                         | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> | Average<br>(\$) | Percent<br>Change <sup>a</sup> |
| Monthly Benefit  | 226                                     | 0.0                            | 103             | 0.4 **                         | 53              | 10.3 ***                       |
| Monthly Gross Income among Households with<br>Positive Income      | 672                                     | 0.0                            | 1,360           | -0.1 ***                       | 1,462           | -9.1 ***                       |
| Monthly Net Income among Households with<br>Positive Net Income    | 394                                     | 0.0                            | 816             | -0.4 ***                       | 785             | -17.0 ***                      |
| Monthly Amount of Income Type among<br>Households with Income Type |   |                                |                 |                                |                 |                                |
| Earnings   | 723                                     | 0.0                            | 1,360           | -0.1                           | 1,103           | -24.2 ***                      |
| Temporary Assistance for Needy Families                            | 392                                     | 0.0                            | 351             | 0.0                            | 442             | 0.0                            |
| Supplemental Security Income                                       | 461                                     | 0.0                            | 614             | 0.0                            | 494             | 0.0                            |
| Social Security  | 557                                     | 0.0                            | 848             | -0.4 ***                       | 982             | 0.2 ***                        |

Source: FY 2006 QC Minimodel

<sup>a</sup> Percent change from number participating in FY 2006 (see Table O.6)

\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 90% level of significance

\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 95% level of significance

\*\*\* Change is statistically different from zero at a 99% level of significance